

# **From the Mountain Prophecies**

## **BOOK IX**

[www.Prophecies.org](http://www.Prophecies.org)

## Contents

TITLE.....	1
Chapter 1 - Several Messages From GOD.....	3
Chapter 2 - My Soul is Troubled! .....	9
Chapter 3 - Never again will America be a safe place to live!.....	15
Chapter 4 - Government Hit Men, Front Men & Others! .....	23
Chapter 5 - Changing the Signature of Time and more! .....	33
Chapter 6 - Our Father gives understanding .....	45
Chapter 7 - The Day of Reckoning is at hand! .....	54
Chapter 8 - A Dark Forest .....	63
Chapter 9 - Part 1, Part 2 and Part 3.....	68
Chapter 10 - Hounds of Hell - The Nibiru Transit .....	72
Chapter 11 - New World Order Terror .....	76
Chapter 12 - Deliverance from the Oppressors! .....	83
Chapter 13 - A Deadly Blow to Satan! The President of the World is Dead!.....	87
Chapter 14 - Mockers and Scorners!.....	96
Chapter 15 - Sound the Trump! A great shaking is at hand!.....	106
Chapter 16 - A New Day.....	112
Chapter 17 - Get Spiritually ready for the New Day.....	119
Chapter 18 - The Good and the Bad of 'Christmas' .....	126
Chapter 19 - Imminent Plot to Blow up a Nuclear Power Plant in the State of New York	135
Chapter 20 - MOTHER OF ALL WHORES .....	138
Chapter 21 - The Warnings of our Lord and God are soon coming to an end! .....	147

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter One****"Several Messages From GOD"****PART I*****A WORD FROM OUR FATHER IN HEAVEN  
FOR THE PEOPLE OF SOUTH AFRICA***

On the morning of the 24<sup>th</sup> of May, and after I had prayed in tongues for about one and a half hours, I found myself in the Spirit on a spiral staircase, and I was travelling downward. Before me and attached to this staircase were a series of open portals, perhaps 30 or more in sequence. I do not know for sure how many; for God was having me take the covers and quickly place the covers over these holes. As I placed these covers on these holes, I would see the spirit of God move in with great power and seal each hole. On placing the covers over the holes, I would notice that dark entities would be pushed back into each hole and with them the strange fire was also pushed back and sealed up. I knew that I was some place working for the Most High to help seal up this strange fire and to shut up these evil entities, but at the time I did not know where.

I continued on down the spiral staircase until I came to the very bottom. Before me were holes within holes, each separated by a barrier, so that in effect I was looking at concentric holes. Upon looking at these very large holes and the great amount of strange fire, which was coming from these holes, I knew that I would need a lot of help from the angels. I asked our Lord and God how many angels I would need and He said, "Five hundred." So, I asked Him to send five hundred angels and I took my place among all these angels and we stood on the covers of these holes, pushing the coverings in place, while the Spirit of God sealed them up. What was left was the largest hole in the center and none of us stood on this cover; for we knew that Archangel Michael was to stand on this cover. He took his place and this very large hole was sealed off.

Then, our Lord and God said, "Tell the people of South Africa that I have heard their cries!" Praises to His Holy Name! He then told me that He has sealed up the strange fires over South Africa for three years.

Precious Brothers and Sisters in South Africa, God is going to give you mighty victories. In areas where you have pushed and fought and have failed, you are going to make headway. As Brothers and Sisters through our Lord Jesus, you must now come together in love and worship of our Lord and God. As you seek God's direction in overcoming the evil, which has overtaken your land, God will guide you in what you must do. He will show you what you must do and how to achieve victories.

Because He has shut up this strange fire, which has been overrunning your part of the world, You are going to feel His beautiful Spirit in your midst pushing you along to victory after victory. As you get these mighty victories, write to us and we will share them with the people here. Glory to God! Praises to His Holy Name; for He is ever faithful and full of love and mercy!

### TALK SHOW HOSTESS

Six weeks ago, I was invited to appear on an Internet talk show, the hostess having the name of Hehpsehboah. This woman lives in Canada and has a show with Paltalkradio.com. At the time that I was invited to appear, our Lord and God told me that I could not be on her show then, but would have to wait for six weeks.

This woman calls herself a prophet of peace; however, in advance the Spirit of God showed me the great demonic influence over her. In all honesty, I did not want to be on this show, but went on it as our Lord and God directed me to. Yet, even before I went on the show, I felt that my presence on it would be short-lived.

I talked for about forty minutes or so of the two hour time period and began to expound a little on what we are headed for as far as prophecy. However, when I mentioned the Bible and the name of our Lord Jesus, this woman began to rise up in ire. She told me that the Bible is written by the freemasons and that Jesus went off to Japan, married, had several children, and lived into his years. She also told me that the Brother of Jesus died on the cross, among other things.

Dear Ones, I have seldom heard such blasphemy against our Lord and God! This great blasphemy against our Lord and God caused the Spirit of God to rise up in me! I could not in any way accept the utter evil, which was coming out of this woman. When I called her ideas of peace New Age mumbo jumbo and warned her that I wanted nothing to do with it, she kicked me off her show.

Why am I telling you these things? So, that you will have some understanding of the message, which our Lord Jesus gave me for this woman; for He has told me to post His message.

It is of note that this woman claims to be Jewish; yet she has no idea that she is fighting against the only One, who can help her. Please pray for her salvation; for truly our Lord and God loves her and He would not have her to be lost!

As for me, I would be inclined to keep my peace and let God deal with this situation, but as He has instructed me to mail this letter to her and to post it on this site, I willingly obey His command. In reading the letter, you would have trouble understanding the reason for the posting without some background.

### LETTER TO HEHPSEHBOAH FROM OUR LORD JESUS

"I am Jesus, yea Yeshua, Maker of Heaven and Earth, the True Lamb of God, who came to take away the sins of the world. I was martyred for love of My people and for love of My Father, who is in Heaven. I have walked the Earth to and fro' and I have seen the pollution. I have seen, I have witnessed the utter arrogance of those, who call themselves Jews, but are not. They are the servants of Lucifer. They are of the Synagogue of Satan.

### Hehpsehboah

Like a wild horse, you have ridden over My back! Like a fierce tiger, you have verbally assaulted Me and assailed Me. Angry lies against Me have foamed from your mouth. Over and over, you have crucified Me,

but even so I stand ready to forgive you. If you will humble yourself before Me and cry out to Me, I will hear your cries!

I have set My rule of judgement against you. I have measured you and you have come up extremely lacking. You have chased strange gods. You have danced with Lucifer. You have swallowed his yarns and you have walked deeply into rebellion and witchcraft. But, even so if you will come to me on bended knees, if you will confess your sins to me, I will hear your feeble cries. But, if you will not honor Me, if you will not humble yourself before me, and if you will not repent, I will break you like a matchstick!

You will not longer evoke spirits from the lower world; for I have shut this door. And, those that have served you, yes these very evil spirits, shall now turn on you; and a great weeping, a great howling shall go up from your lips before I am finished with you.

Even so, if you will confess your witchcraft to me, if you will confess your rebellion, your idolatry, I will hear your cries and I will save you from hell! But, if you will not the jaws of hell shall surely reach up and grab you!

Yes, I know the arrogant Jews, the proud and haughty Jews, who are full of venom. They are the very vipers from hell, who will not honor Me, the True Messiah. But, these very ones will fall to their faces and they will honor the false Messiah.

### **Hehpsehboah**

You will honor Me now or you will honor Me later. You decide!

My Child, send a copy of My message to this woman and post on My site. For, publicly this woman has crucified me and publicly I warn her! I am Jesus, yea Jehovah, Most High God!"

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 27<sup>th</sup> day of May, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

And so it is our Dear Brothers and Sisters. The judgement of God is coming down on the mockers and the scorners!

I can tell you from my own experiences of being lost in rebellion, YOU DO NOT WANT TO BE ON THE RECEIVING END OF GOD'S JUDGEMENT. Only utter fools would mock and scorn God and His true servants, but alas the world is replete with fools!

Dear Ones, be ever watchful. Be vigilant; for the world as we know it is fast coming to a close. Do not let the evils of the world distract you from your connection with God. Make a determination to do what is right, regardless of what others do; for now is the time of the sorting of souls!

What side are you on? Your daily choices make this known!

## PART II

***"God is judging this terrible evil!"***

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Little One, I am Maker of Heaven and Earth and worlds without end. I am the Creator and have come into your very midst through My Only Son, Jesus, Yeshua, the Saviour of the World. I and I alone, have sent My Spirit into your midst that you may know Me and that you may be free. Who else is the Creator? It is I. There is none other.

Listen to Me, My Child, when I tell you that with My very hand I have parted and made the heavens and with My very hand I shall remove them again from the Earth. The thunder of My voice shall move the mountains and it shall shake the heavens and Earth. Yes, My Little One, every knee shall bow and every tongue will confess that I am the Lord your God. For, I shall walk among you and you shall see Me and you shall know My power. You shall know My glory!

Have I created evil? Do I continue to create all that is? I have and I do. My hand is in all and evil survives because I allow it."

"Oh, my Lord, would that there were no evil!"

"My Little One, if there were only good, how would one know evil? If there were only light, how would one know darkness? If one were not persecuted by evil, how would one know and appreciate the hand that set him free? Understand?"

"Yes, my Lord, but evil is a terrible weed and it is taking over."

"My Little One, to each is given a choice."

"But, my Lord, but the little children do not know how to choose, save what they are guided to choose. And, who is given a choice in being raped and pillaged by these evil Luciferians?"

"My Little One, each souls has a very long history. It is far greater than the one life you see. Yet, even so, I allow certain things for reasons you may not understand."

"But, my Lord, why are you allowing this horrible genetic experimentation beneath the ground? Why?"

"My Little One, I am allowing it so that My judgement upon these evil ones will be complete."

"Father, what do You mean?"

"I mean that I have given them enough rope to hand themselves."

"Oh, Father, would that you never allowed it at all."

"Yes, my Child, I understand your pain. I know your sorrow; but know this. Each of you is spirit and to spirit you return. The physical realm is a lie. It is not reality; but a lie; for all that is of the physical world erodes. It is constantly breaking down and being destroyed. There are far greater worlds and far greater dimensions and as it happens you are now in a concrete world in a lower dimension. Listen to Me, My

Child, when I say that now is the time of graduation of souls from this sphere, this dimension, into a higher dimension. Those, who love Me, who love truth, who are beacons of light, will go on. The innocent, the pure, these will go on up to higher levels. These are the peacemakers and they will inherit the new Earth. Understand?"

"But, my Father, it seems that these are so few."

"My Child, at the present, they are few; for most love the physical world. They choose evil. They are content within this evil system and they will remain at this level."

"My Father, I am sorry for this."

"Yes, my Child, I know; but they are not ready for anything else. They do not want it. However, some of them will be beaten so severely by evil that they will turn from this evil system. My Little One, as I have warned previous, the surges of great energy, which are coming in through the Sun, are amplifying what is within a person. These things I have told you. If one is full of darkness, this is amplified. If one is full of light, this is amplified."

"And, this is the war between light and darkness, between good and evil. Oh, my Father, you know what is in my heart."

"I do, My Child, I know it all."

"And, you know how the evil ones attempted to kill me."

"My Little One, they wanted to drive your spirit from your body so that they could take over your body for evil. This is why the hand came through the wall and attempted to put the rag over your face. My Little One, this is government black ops. This is Luciferian. Yes, My Little One, you have seen it first hand. Most would believe that this is science fiction, but it is done to possess, or kill another without leaving any trace. But, My Little One, what happened to those, who came to kill you?"

"Some of these foul spirits did not make it back to their bodies."

"And, the bodies are now dead. The spirits are in hell."

"My Father, You know that these are only gophers. They did not issue the orders."

"No, My Child, they did not. Others issued the orders; but I tell you this, My Child, every one that was involved in these orders to kill you will die and they will all die soon! From the very highest to the low-level gophers, they will all die. Some will die by accidents. Some by fire. Some by plagues. Some by apparently natural causes, but I tell you now, every one, who was involved, from the greatest to the least, all will die and sooner rather than later. Some big names will make the news. You will see them fall and I will say to you, 'This one was involved.'

Yes, My Child, it is a pity that evil has no respect for Me. I created it and I harness it. My Child, I am no respecter of persons. Those, who love Me, who serve Me in truth, honor and Spirit, despite all obstacles, will know My power. They will see My hand in their lives and over and over I will utterly destroy their enemies. My Child, I have a work for you. You will not die by the sword and neither will you visit their prisons. Every one and I mean every one, who would think to harm you or to lay a hand on you will feel My wrath. Every one will feel My sting of judgement and many will drop dead on the spot. My Little One,

do not worry if ten million rise up against you or if billionaires rise up against you. They are no concern to Me. The big shall fall with the small.

"My Father, this reptilian from the DNA radio show. What of him?"

"My foot is upon him and his cohorts and he shall not see the light of day."

"What do You mean, 'he will not see the light of day.'"

"My Child, this evil man was part of the group that came to kill you. Never again will he touch you. My hot breath is upon him and the fires of hell surround him. As for anymore cowards, who wish to continue to persecute you through the telephone, through the computer, through the satellites, microwave towers, and other government systems of torture, know this. They are all coming down! With this, we shall stop for today. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God.

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 31<sup>st</sup> day of May, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

### PART III

#### ***"More of God's judgement on the Vatican!"***

"My Little One, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My blessings are upon you, My Little One, and My power and authority rests within you to bind up, to shut up, to plant and to uproot and to pull down; for I have called you to the nations. And to the nations I send you to carry My word and to do My works.

My Child, I have sent you this day to the Vatican and I have had you bind up and cripple the evil demon, who is the black pope. Furthermore, My Child, I have put My fire in your feet and I have ordered you to stomp with My fire many of their evil plans, that try as they might, these evil plans will come to naught.

Furthermore, I have had you further seal up the strange fire in a more complete way and at deeper levels; for these very ones have not heeded My warnings, but have tried to kill your body and hijack your spirit. In addition, I have had you drive My death knell into the evil one, who ordered your assassination, and he shall not be long in this Earth. Do you hear Me, My Child? These evil ones believe that they can commit the perfect murder without so much as leaving a trace by exiting their bodies and traveling here and there, committing murders and leaving no clue, so that it appears that one died of natural causes.

But, I tell you this. They do not know My power and they do not know the power that I am putting into My Supernatural Army. For, I shall pluck mine up, send them through walls, over walls, and they shall do My bidding. And, who shall stop what I deem to be done? I am Jehovah, Most High. I am the Creator and I do My will in the Earth.

Yea, I have warned them to stop persecuting you. I have warned them not to touch My anointed and they continue on. I tell you, My Child, that this is a small thing compared to what is headed their way; for they believed not My word. Therefore, they will believe My hammer. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 2<sup>nd</sup> day of June, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk



**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Two****Part I****"My Soul is Troubled!"**

"Oh, my Beautiful Father in Heaven! My Lord and my God! How my soul is troubled! My heart is grieved! The days and hours of evil have lengthened themselves; for the darkness thrives twenty-four hours a day, seven days a week. There is no end to the evil, which is devised among the secret councils. In the bowels of the Earth, they plot and scheme and lay wait for your people. The leadership of this land has fallen! This country has been hijacked and it being run into the ground! Oh, my Father, my soul is troubled; for the blind are more blind and the deaf are more deaf. We have the dead leading the dead. Those, who truly love you, the light bearers and the truth bearers, are being persecuted and killed. They are being scattered. Here and there, here and there, they are feeling the affliction, feeling the pain and sorrow with few to help. Oh, my soul; for I am troubled! The reptilian hoards from the bowels of hell parade as human beings, but are vipers on the prowl. Oh, my Father, I am troubled; for the Earth, itself, is groaning. The Sun is rising in its anger and from the South comes great destruction!

Oh, my Father, my heart is heavy and my soul is troubled! Onward toward the precipice of destruction goes mankind. It is a swift course. It is a dark course and oblivious to their plight the masses go. Oh, my Father, my heart weeps and my soul cries great tears; for calamities are coming, great calamities, and the masses are mesmerized by the "ignorant box!" They are in love with the world and never the wiser. Their fate looms. Oh, it is a troublesome fate! It is a horrible fate when the Earth shall rumble and the seas shall roar, the mountains shall swoon and billions shall die! Oh, my Father, I hear the wailing! I see the waves! I hear the crackling of the Earth! They are gone! They are perished! Gone by the billions and never the wiser! For, like a thief in the night, it has come upon the world! Trouble, grievous trouble! And, of those, who have made their ways to the tunnels, to the underground cities, few survive! Yes, my Father, the best-laid plans of man and devil are coming to naught! Weep, oh angels of the heavens! Weep for humanity! For, it is headed for the cliff!"

"My Child, My Child, it is so! What you sense, what you feel is so! Grievous calamities are coming up from the South. The Sun is unstable. The Earth is unstable. The planets are unstable. The solar system is unstable; for the great Destroyer is coming up from the South."

"My Father, I know you are referencing the Lost Planet. You are referring to Planet X. This is Niburu."

"It is and it is coming. Like a thief in thief in the night, it is coming. Up from the South as swift as a dark wind in the night. It is coming and the world is sleeping."

"My Father, the evil ones know. They know it is coming and they continue with their tunnels. They continue with their underground cities. For, they do not believe that they shall be touched."

"I tell you, My Child, that a house, which is built on shifting sands shall not stand and what have they built, save a house on shifting sands?"

"My Father, this year, alone, comets, many, many have come up from the South and they are pounding the sun!"

"This is so, My Little One. And, more are coming!"

"My Father, they have the solar satellites and they have the Hubble telescope. They watch the stars and they know it is coming, but My Lord, they hide this information. They lie and they steal public funds for their own greedy desires. They have killed astronomers and shut down observatories so that we would not know what is coming. Father, if You do now tell us, who will tell us? Father, You and You, alone, are the Creator. Please, Father, will You not tell Your people? Will you not warn Your people?"

"My Little One, have I not told you that it is coming?"

"Yes, my Father."

"And, have I not told you that you will begin to see the devastating effects of its approaching?"

"Yes, my Father."

"Then, know this, My Child, you are seeing the devastating effects of its coming. While this planet has been slowly approaching, it is now picking up speed and truly, My Little One, it will be upon Earth before the masses know a thing. And, even when some can see it, even when they know, most will still not 'know'. For, it will be hidden from the news worldwide. My Little One, My Son is the hope of mankind. He is the Saviour. I am the Creator of all and if each of you will not put your faith in Me, if you will not love, honor, and cherish My Son, you are doomed. For, He is the Light of this very dark world. He is the salvation. So, what difference would it make if I were to say that this lost planet will be here this year or the next? Understand?"

I have kept it at bay for several years. It is in fact overdue, but I must say, My Child, as I have told you previous, because the fifth seal is opened, events are being speeded up and one of these events is the speed of the Destroyer. It is speeded up and you will continue to see great upheavals on the Sun. Many satellites are about to be destroyed. I, Myself, shall shut off the Soho feed. I shall pummel the Hubble and I shall even blind those, who think they see and know all."

"My Father, how will your people survive?"

"Am I not able to save a mosquito in a whirlwind if I so choose?"

"Yes, my Father."

"So, My Little One, if I am able to save a mosquito in a whirlwind, whom I esteem lightly, am I not able to save my Loved Ones, whom I love greatly?"

"Yes, my Father."

"Then, My Child, know this. The Righteous live by faith and through faith they are saved. It is the unrighteous, who ought to be fearful; but alas they are in the darkness and in the darkness, they will perish."

"My Father, still I feel so sad. I feel so devastated."

"My Little One, put your burdens on my back; for I am able to carry them. As I have said before, even as this evil system rises, it is falling."

"Father, what about all the genetic experiments within the Earth? Poor souls, trapped by these evil hoards! Father, I beg for their salvation."

"My Little One, I shall set the captives free and their captors shall go to the Lake of Fire. I am bringing an end to this evil. Though evil rises and threatens to consume the world, I will never leave or forsake My Loved Ones. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 6<sup>th</sup> day of June, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

## Part II

### THE MESSAGE OF OUR LORD JESUS

#### *FOR THE PEOPLE OF SOUTH AFRICA ...ZIMBABWE*

June 07, 2003

"My Beloved Child, I am your Master Jesus, yea Yeshua, Saviour of mankind. My Little One, write this message today that it may be imparted to My Loved Ones in South Africa. Behold, My Child, it is a new day for those, who have sought Me, who have put Me first and who have remained steadfast.

Yes, My Child, I know the toil and I know the trouble. I know the terror, which flies by day and the terror, which flies by night. But, My Little One, this has all been allowed for the testing, for the trying and for the cleansing of My people. I know those, who have drawn close to Me and to our Father. I hear the cries of the forlorn and destitute; but know this, My Child, this has all happened for reasons that these may not understand, for they are in the middle of the fire. But, long before the fire, long before the chaos, rebellion crept in. Pride crept in. Vanity crept in. Greed crept in and as all these things took over, our Father's words were pushed aside. Therefore, rebellion rose up and rebellion took over and now a great terror has come upon the people.

But, even so, our Father has heard the cries of the faithful. I have heard the cries of the faithful and as they push further into truth and righteousness, I shall go before them. I shall place My angels in their midst and I shall begin to give them back their land, here a little and there a little. I shall give them authority over the heathens; but it must be a right authority, not one of abuse. I shall once again bless their land and their crops shall grow plenteously again, but they must bless the poor. They must not oppress the poor; but show them the Way, the Truth and the Life. I shall cause their enemies to fear them and before their very faces, they will flee. But, they must not rise up in pride, thinking that they have done a thing. For, the heritage of My Faithful is the whole earth; but the evil shall perish in darkness.

Therefore, I say to My people in South Africa, continue to unite yourselves in prayer and be thankful for the victories, which our Father is giving you. Rejoice for the small victories. Be thankful. Praise and honor the Creator of All, who has given you victories, great and small. And, you will once again rule over this land. I will see to it.

Build your places of worship. Train the heathen in the ways of God. Be faithful and I will give you power over the evils of your land and once again you will know freedom. Live by the commandments of God.

Make these your laws and all will be well with you so long as you humble yourselves and live righteously. Put up remembrances of your captivity. Here and there, put them up, so that you will never again want rebellion as a way of life.

Remember the warnings of the Most High in the Book of Deuteronomy; for the curses have come upon you because of rebellion. Live righteously and you will be blessed! I am Jesus. Yea, Jehovah, Most High God. "

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 7<sup>th</sup> day of June, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

### **PART III**

#### **"The Puppet Masters"**

##### ***"More on Planet X"***

June 16, 2003

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High. My Little One, I look upon you with love and mercy; for you have found favor with me. I look upon you with tenderness, My Child; for I know your great sorrows. I know your great travails. Wherever you are, My Child, I am. Wherever you go, I go. Whatever you do, I am in the midst of it; for I have called you. I have set you apart and I have chosen you for greater works. Yes, My Little One, I watch for every move. I know your every thought, your every word. I know you have a heart for perfection; but your flesh is weary and your spirit at times grows weak. But, listen to Me, My Little One. It is truly a new day, wherein all that has been hidden for millennia is coming into full view. All that has been kept secret shall now see the light of day. That, which thrives in darkness, shall now struggle to maintain in the light.

My Child, many are not seeing these reptilian humanoids. They are not new to this sphere; but have been here since the beginning. They truly pride themselves in their evil. They gloat over their clandestine works and they are truly the authors of great evil the world over. But, even so, My Child, they follow the orders of those above them, of those, who manipulate them. And, these are the fallen ones. These are the watchers on high. But, even so, these fallen ones, whom few have seen, shall soon meet their demise. They are the puppet masters. Those, you call the greys and those, which are referred to as reptilians are their puppets and beneath them those, whom they deem as lowly humans. To the puppet masters and their organizer, Lucifer, you are all a grand nuisance, which must be dealt with and, if not through plagues and wars, then surely through the passing of the planet. Their grand design is to leave no humans alive, save the automatons, the robots, who are micro-chipped slaves. And, My Little One, they are headed toward initiation and completion of the plan at several levels."

"My Father, this whole thing is so tragic and my soul is continually troubled by it."

"My Little One, it is tragic; but have you not all been warned through the Book of Revelation? Have you not all been warned through the teachings of My Son? Have you not been warned of the curses upon the

rebellions, even in the Book of Deuteronomy? Have you not been warned against rebellion? Have you not been told to study the word so that you may know truth? Have you not been warned to isolate yourselves from the traps of the world that you be not deceived? Have you not been warned to stay away from witchcraft, from divination, from fortune telling, astrology and the like? Have you not been warned against strange gods?

Yes, all this and more I have warned against! Yet, My Little One, the blind get more blind and the deaf get more deaf. Why? Because of rebellion, continued rebellion against Me, for rebellion against My Son! They cannot see and they cannot hear; for I have shut their eyes and ears!

Now, My Little One, I know your heart is full of questions. But save the questions. This is simply put, the way it is. And, those, who are cut off from My Spirit, are falling into a deeper darkness, save they humble themselves and repent before Me and My Son. But, I tell you, My Child, few have a motivation to repent; for as long as they can continue on in rebellion and live as they choose, they will not repent. My Child, I am not to blame for the state of this world, though many will blame Me. My Son is not to blame, though many will blame Him.

My Little One, without the saving grace, which was delivered to mankind through My Son, there would be little hope for humanity. My Child, He is the Saviour of all mankind. There is none other and no one is coming back as the True Saviour, save He. There is none other and those, who will not accept Him and His beautiful gifts of freedom and divine inheritance, will languish in darkness with the rest of the rebellious. They will languish in hell with the reprobates. They will suffer terribly at the hands of the reptilian puppets and their evil over-lords. They will not be free; but will continue in illusion until their bodies perish.

I tell you, My Child, that this planet Niburu, what is called the Lost Planet, or Planet X is picking up speed. Yes, My Child, the Sun is greatly affected by this on-coming planet. The whole solar system is greatly affected. The outer planets are roaring because of this fierce electrical imbalance. These planets are literally dancing with these electric firestorms and their orbits are being affected. My Little One, this is a very large heavenly body. The many comets, which precede it, are minor things and the effects on the Sun, thus far, are minor. Do you understand Me, My Child? These are minor."

"Oh, my Father, my Soul aches so for the lost; for this planet shall mean sudden destruction."

"It shall, My Child; for the world will not see it coming until it is too late. The press, which is controlled by the reptilians and their overlords, will not print about it. The observatories will not reveal information about it. Scientists will continue to die, who speak of it; for these evil overlords would not have any of you know. My Child, I am the hope of humanity and My Son is the Way, the Truth and the Only Lifesource any of you has. Yet, if you, as a people, continue to reject Me and My Son, what do you have, save death and destruction?"

"Oh, my Father, sometimes it is too much to think on. It is utterly overwhelming and my very soul is so troubled that the sorrow of it all is utterly overwhelming."

"But, My Child, am I not able to save a mosquito in a tornado, whom I esteem lightly?"

"Yes, my Father."

"Then, know this. I will save whom I choose."

"Yet, my Father the early-out crowd believes that they will not have to suffer these travails."

"Some may not; for they may be taken."

"What do You mean, 'taken'?"

"Their time may be up."

"You mean as in death?"

"This is so."

"But, Father, You have said that events are speeded up. This planet is speeded up. And, truly everything is escalating."

"And, this is why. They know that the planet has speeded up and the evil ones know the timeframe. They see and they know. Save you love Me and My Son, the rest of you do not see and know. Even many of their own (kind) are kept in the dark and lied to; for they want this approaching planet kept utterly secret."

"Oh, Father, how long? Last year, I asked You how long and You said that with Your very hand, You are able to speed it up and slow it down. So, I ask You now, How long?"

"My Child, I am still able to slow it down; but I have speeded it up. I will say this.

Count yourselves blessed if you have two years. Count yourselves exceedingly blessed if you have four."

"My Father, every day is a gift from You and I know that we have been on borrowed time for a number of years."

"Know this, My Child. If I cause this planet to continue at this rapid rate, you do not have even one year. But, I regulate the very speed of this planet and this is why I have spoken as I have. For, now it is speeded up and this is one reason why the evil ones have also speeded up. This is what you need to know for now. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 16<sup>th</sup> day of June, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Three****"Never again will America be a safe place to live!"**

June 23, 2003

"Blessed Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High. My Child, do you know why I first introduced a system of mathematics and governed all creation accordingly?"

"My Father, would this be so that all is created according to order and is thus governed by design, a specific design?"

"My Little One, this is part, but not all. My system of mathematics rests principles upon principles, building block upon building block; for this is not only a system of order and is My Way. It is a system also of reverse engineering."

"You mean, by looking at the whole, one can take it apart, block by block and understand the design."

"This is so."

"But, Father, why are You sharing this with me at this time?"

"My Child, it is to make you understand somewhat that I am a God of order. I am a God of perfection. I am not a God of half-measures. I do not deal in lies; but truths, and I will not arbitrate My way to suit another. Therefore, if one wishes to understand a little of Me, look at My creations. For, I created the universes. I established the system. It is by My design and none other. Do you understand?"

"Yes, my Father."

"So, My Child, My system is orderly. It is based upon order. These building blocks are concrete and stable and when I so deem, they are torn down and rebuilt, if at all."

"Yes, my Father, I understand this."

"Lucifer and his, on the other hand, have a system, which is based on disorder. This system is based upon lies, treachery and deceit, and whatever is built upon this system fails. This is a system, which is built upon shifting sands."

"Yes, Father, I know this."

"But, My Child, how many do not know and understand this?"

"Most do not and many even say that Satan, the devil, does not even exist."

"And, My Child, their ignorance is their heritage for choosing rebellion."

"And, this is very sad."

"It is fact, My Child. It is fact."

"But, Father, how many are in the middle of the road! They know evil exists. They know much information, yet they still choose to disobey You. Many are in the churches and many claim to be Christians, but they want both worlds."

"You know and I know that this cannot be. By one's very choices, one's heart is known. Therefore, My Child, the fence-sitters, the middle-of-the-roaders, are deeply accountable. For, they know and choose not to do. The middle-of-the-roaders, who know to do right and choose rebellion, have a much greater debt; for they do know. And, My Child, these numbers are very great."

"Father, three weeks ago, I must have prayed for five or six hours on a Sunday afternoon. The Spirit of God told me how the lives of many were saved because You had me interceding for so long. The Spirit of God revealed how the evil ones had planned that very day to blow up dams and bridges in this country. Father, what are the plans of the evil ones for America?"

"My Child, never again will America be a safe place to live. Never again. Your leaders are utterly evil and they continue on their murderous rampages without any remorse whatsoever. They have killed many Americans through the 911 scheme. They have started two wars for oil and greed. (Afghanistan and Iraq). They have mobilized many in the US capitol and they continue on without thought for anything but their New World Order. My Little One, this is Satanism. This is Luciferianism. This is evil, what unrestrained evil ones. And, you as Americans, in general, are more dumbed down and asleep to it all. Therefore, My Child, other countries will rise up and stop you. Other countries will utterly destroy this country. It is here, My Little One, and it will not be long delayed. The attacks of the bridges, of the dams, of the aqueducts, of the public places, like subways and rails, all these things are at hand. And, I tell you, My Child, that America shall reap as it has sown. It is madness, My Child, utter madness!"

"And, my Father, these reptilian beasts are getting bolder and bolder!"

"My Little One, they are gaining control of the whole world. They are possessing humans, creating robotoids and surging full speed ahead with their New World Order. You are seeing it."

"And, Father, these reptilians are changing shapes."

"Some do."

"Why is this?"

"My Child, these are creatures of illusion. They thrive on illusion and working in the darkness. But, now they are becoming bolder and bolder and more fearless; for they believe that they have the world sewed up and they are meeting little resistance. Most do not even know they exist."

"Yea, and how charming for the evil ones! My Father, what is coming down for America?"

"War for America. War in America. And, right now, the USA sits on the precipice of war, war in America!!!! As the New World Order moves out to take all weapons of mass destruction from the



countries that they consider 'rogue', they will find that it is not like taking candy from a baby. Great opposition is mounting against America and within six months, you will see the results of this opposition beginning to flame up, right here on American soil. America is going to burn! Here a little and there a little until much of it is a nuclear wasteland! Do not say that you, as a nation, have not been warned! I have warned you! My Son has warned you! You have been told."

"And, Father, within six months, on December 15<sup>th</sup>, the strange fire will be released again."

"It will and America is going to become a boiling pot. You will not be able to control the waves of anger, directed at you for what you have done. Evil always reaps evil. The Bushes will fall and soon! Mark My word on it and when this happens, know it is an inside job! For, they have done much evil and evil will consume them."

"Oh, Father, I know that this country is on the precipice and this is a dreadful thing! And, Father, why are the evil ones tunneling under this land?"

"They think they will control the vortex."

"But, they will not."

"My Child, ignorant is as ignorant does. They believe they will control the vortex, but those, who even think to do so, will be met with My fiery bolts of lightning! They are ignorant, My Child, and do not have a clue whom they are up against. But, soon, very soon, they will find it out. And, furthermore, when they expect it least, I shall pulverize this tunnel."

"How, my Father?"

"Through My own mathematical designs."

"Father, to You is the praise and the glory forever and ever! Father, the reptilians are so utterly evil and their ways are revolting!"

"And, My Child, their ways should be revolting to all. All should renounce their world of illusion and they would straightway be hand-tied. But, most love their world of fantasy and illusion and thereby are enslaved to it. My warnings to give up television and movies fall on deaf ears. My warnings to seek Me and My Son and to pray and study the Holy Scriptures, for the most part, fall on deaf ears. So, My Child, day by day, here a little and there a little, each of you makes choices. Each of you decides your fate. And, it is indeed tragic that the greatest numbers choose the way of the reptilians. Therefore, their inheritance shall be the same, the pits and the Lake of Fire. My Child, each of you must choose righteousness. You choose Me and My Son and you live, or you choose the world and its illusions and you perish in darkness. There is no in between. Time is truly running out; for a mighty judgement is at hand the world over. But, I tell you now, My judgement shall soon be severe upon this land. You have six months, **if even six months**, before you see exactly what I mean. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 23<sup>rd</sup> day of June, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

## PART II

## A MESSAGE FROM OUR LORD JESUS

*"The evil ones know no laws ...*

*They take by force what they want."*

July 10<sup>th</sup>, 2003

"My Precious Child, I am your Master Jesus, yea heir apparent, true Lord of Earth and Saviour of mankind. My Child, as you sit and write for Me, you hear the tunneling of the evil ones; for they are purposely tunneling under the ground, which has been given to you by our Father. My Little One, these evil ones know no laws and take by force what they want. Their whole purpose in tunneling beneath you is to own this very piece of land, to seek to control you and to own the vortex. But, I tell you, My Child, that I stand ready with My sword. I stand ready with My armies and when they least expect it, I shall deliver a deathblow to them. Yes, My Child, you are dealing with the Luciferians. You are dealing with the Satanists. You re dealing with the Fallen Ones. They believe erroneously that they own the world and everyone in it; but this is just one more huge lie, which fills them with delusion. My Child, you, each of you, must remember that evil knows no bounds and if you do not enforce boundaries upon it, evil will utterly take over. This is the nature of evil and how evil is winning out; for good people have fallen asleep. They have turned their backs on evil and it is flourishing. It is one thing to warn of evil. This is essential; but evil must be stopped. It must be brought before the laws of the land and it must be punished or it will take over and destroy all that is good and right."

"My Lord, I am so aware of the truth that You speak. And, I have a question about the tunnelers. How long before You destroy them and their evil works?"

"My Child, I will only say this. When they least expect. My Little One, you know that  $2+2=4$ ."

"Yes, my Lord, I do."

"And, you know, My Child, that  $2+3=5$ ."

"I do."

"And, you know that  $3+3=6$ ."

"Yes, my Lord."

"And, this is systematic and based upon fact."

"Yes, my Lord, it is."

"But, My child, evil says that  $3+3=5$ . Evil says that  $2+2=1$ , and on and on. It is not based upon fact, save fact can be used to further distract. The whole purpose of evil is to deceive. This is how it thrives and it must thrive in darkness, save others find out and put an end to it. Now, it is not enough just to expose evil, as I have said. Evil must be dealt with. It must see the light of day and the perpetrators must be brought to justice. Here and there, all across America, you are beginning to see that this is happening,

but still, My Child, this is only a beginning. Evil must be uprooted. It must be pulled up to be brought down. Otherwise, it will spring up and grow again. Understand?"

"Yes, my Lord, but this evil has such a stronghold on the world that these victories seem slim when compared to all the evil."

"Yes, My Child, this is so, but nonetheless, some are awakening. You are fighting back here and there and you are receiving victories. This is what our Father has promised, a time of victories for those, who will rise up, fight evil and put an end to it."

"Yes, my Lord, He has promised this and we are seeing some victories."

"Now, My Child, when you count your toes, how many do you see?"

"I see ten."

And, this is normal. It is as it should be; for your body was created to have ten toes, not seven, not six, not five, etc."

"Yes, my Lord."

"But now, My Child, the evil ones are out to destroy all genetic blueprints, to destroy the gene pools of all creation, so as to utterly destroy life upon this planet as it is known."

"Yes, my Lord, through all the genetically modified crops and through all the genetic experiments on humans."

"Yes, My Child, this is so, and the rush is on for a greater and greater destruction until all is destroyed."

"Yes, My Lord, I know. I see it. I understand what You are saying."

"As they see the planet speeding up and see the results of this, they are intensifying on their assaults."

"Yes, My Lord, I know this."

"For, truly, My Child, their days grow shorter and shorter."

"My Lord, I hate this evil and I despise the thought of it rising to greater heights; but I know it will rise."

"This is so, My Child, but even as it rises, it is falling."

"Yes, My Lord, I know this."

"So, My Child, this is the dilemma for all mankind. Will each of you do what is right in the face of evil, or will you bow down to evil? If you bow down to evil, your demise is at hand. If you stand up to evil, and do what is right, you may still fall to the sword, but so long as you do not go the way of violence, but abide by My laws, I shall surely catch you. And, even if you fall to death or death by torture, I shall take your spirit before death befalls you."

"My Lord, the Spirit of God has shown me this... how even when some are beheaded, or shot by firing squads, that Your Tried and True, your Faithful, will not feel the pain of execution. Their spirits will be gone from their bodies before they suffer the pains of death."

"This is My promise to My Faithful. I will be standing there to receive their spirits and they will know the love and glory of God."

"My Lord, this is so beautiful. Your Loved Ones must not fear, but walk in faith, trusting in You and our Father."

"This is so."

"But, My Child, this will not be easy, for the assaults on My people are picking up. The death tolls are rising. The persecution is rising."

"My Lord, I know it."

"My Child, you know in the Spirit that great evil is about to befall America. The deck of cards is stacking up against America and rightly so. Your leaders have become the biggest bullies in the world. They know no laws. They are full of evil and they are out to rule the world. This is common knowledge."

"My Lord, every prophecy, which our Father gave about this war with Iraq has come to pass. But, I have a question. I received word from a prophetess of God, who said that our Father is for this war."

"My Little One, He is not for this war and never has been. Yet, I have sought Him greatly about this war, to allow it, or not. And, in the end, it was allowed, not for reasons that many think, but to bring judgement upon the runaway train in America."

"But, this woman witnessed three spirits, or three entities of some sort in Iraq, that were about to be released, so the war was allowed."

"My Child, the spirits, which are bound up at the head of the Euphrates, are still bound up, and would have been released already if Hussein had attacked Israel. He did have plans to attack Israel, and this is unknown to most. And, he still has these plans. They have only been shut down for a while."

"So, this war was allowed because of these plans to attack Israel."

"And to bring judgement upon the evil leaders of America. My Child, if the brave ones do not rise up against these evil ones and put them in their places, they will soon set off a catastrophe, which is so great, that all of America will be under speedy martial law. The whole reason for provoking the Arabs, for provoking North Korea and other nations is to cause more attacks on America. The whole plans of the evil ones are wrapped around the destruction of America and its Christian population. So, this is their agenda. They believe that if they gouge North Korea enough, that it will attack America. They will have martial law and with your troops outside of America, they will use foreign troops to save you from the dissidents within. The cattle cars with the guillotines will run. The crematoriums will gear up and the Christians will be short-lived. I tell you, My Child, this is at the top of their list. As more and more scandals come forth regarding the Bushes, they are becoming even more desperate. Their plans, along with the fake Jews, is utter destruction of America and its Christian population."

"So, My Lord, they first want to cause North Korea to attack us."

"This is so and if they cannot cause this by fall, they will proceed with destruction of certain power plants, certain reservoirs and dams, and underground rail systems. These plans involve the detonation of small nuclear devices and I tell you, My Child, that New York City is still at the top of their list, along with nuclear power plants in the Rhode Island/ New Jersey area (East Coast?). Any large dam is suspect. Heavily involved in all this planned destruction of America is the Israeli Mossad. You, as a nation, would be well advised to watch all Israelis, who have infiltrated this government. There are many so-called double agents and they are obeying the fake Jews plan to destroy America and to kill the truth bearers. So, My Child, in spite of the fact that I have many, many in Israel, that I love greatly, I tell you that the leadership of that country is full of venomous wolves and I am not with them. Nevertheless, My Little One, I have a great love for My people in Israel. I hear their cries and My love for them is great. But, this is My warning to America."

"So, my Lord we do not have much time."

"No, My Child, you do not. This is grave. For, if North Korea is provoked to war, you, as a nation, will surely loose in a great way. But, this is how evil is consuming America and it is consuming the world. So, be warned, My Child; for several US cities could be nuked. Do you hear me?"

"Yes, My Lord. Which cities are under the greatest threat?"

"Washington DC. New York City. Miami. Chicago. Los Angeles. Seattle. These are under greatest threat, but there are others, like Demoine Iowa."

"Even Iowa?"

"This is so and Houston. These, My Child, but not only these; for if North Korea attacks, it will not be alone. Understand? But, with other countries."

"Yes, My Lord."

"But, what about all the foreign troops in America?"

"They are here and are increasing daily, especially the Chinese, for, they will be used to pick up the so-called dissidents."

"And to destroy Christians. My Lord, is it going to take something so bizarre to wake up the churches?"

"My Child, I am sorry to say that it will take this and more before they wake up to what is truly going on."

"And at the same time, they plan to crush the economy."

"My Little One, America has little left and your economy is in serious trouble. Expect devastating financial conditions to hit the average American very soon. My Little One, this is at hand and it is going to take a devastating toll."

"My Lord, our Father says that Planet X has speeded up."

"'Tis so."

"So, everything is speeding up?"

"It is."

"Oh, My Lord, I know these things must come to pass, but it is a terrible thing to see. What more can we expect from this approaching planet?"

"More bizarre weather. More fires. More droughts in places. More rainfall in places. More bizarre storms. More earthquakes of a greater magnitude. More comets. More mania and aggression as the Sun continues to explode with angry outbursts. My Child, this approaching planet will cause instability in all things relating to this planet. In people. In animals. In weather. In all things. More wars. More instability. This is what you see and it will escalate."

"So, my Lord, it will only get worse?"

"You know it."

"Yes, my Lord I do."

"My Child, I and our Father, ... we are the safety net for all mankind. There is none other. My Child, destruction of the world as you know it is at hand. It is best that all get prepared spiritually; for the ride is going to get very rough. The kinds of persecution that you have known, many shall begin to taste. Those in churches, who are asleep, shall soon be shocked into an awakened state; but it will be too late for many.

My Child, your government is bringing in many foreign troops, steadily taking your troops out of the country, and when the planned devastation hits, they are sure that you will welcome the Chinese roadblocks. They are sure that you will welcome the Russians, who will go door to door. For, they will be your 'saviors' in time of need. This is planned, My Child, and these plans are unfolding rapidly. To avoid this evil, which is imminent, people in large numbers must repent of their evil and they must humble themselves before our Father. Time is running out for America. For, if they (these evil ones) get their way, many millions of you will soon perish. I am Jesus and all is given in accord with the will of Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 10<sup>th</sup> day of July, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

## FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES

### Book IX

#### Chapter Four

#### **"Government Hit Men, Front Men & Others!"**

Many of you will remember the warnings of our Father in Heaven regarding an illuminati plot to assassinate President Bush in February of this year. What you may not know is that Stew Webb of <http://www.stewwebb.com/> took this warning very seriously and began to broadcast it on many radio programs. This very warning from God unleashed the fury of the evil ones against Stew Webb and me.

As Stew began speaking this prophetic warning on DNA Live Radio show, which is hosted by Dennis and Ann Bossack of <http://www.ufolab.info/>, Stew was cut off the air for a period of time and was not allowed to speak of our Fathers' warnings. Yet, the very next day, the Bossacks spent an hour expounding upon the Nostradamus prophecies and have since spent an hour expounding upon the Mothman prophecies.

Within very few days of Stew Webb's being on Bossack's radio show, our Father in Heaven warned me that the evil ones planned to kill Stew Webb, but that they would not be able to do so. I called Stew Webb early in the morning and warned him of this assassination plot. Stew reveals that within twenty-four hours of this warning, he awoke, at around 3:00 in the morning, suffocating. Struggling against the perpetrators, he saw towels flying around the room. Knowing the great evil he was facing, he states that he pleaded the blood of Jesus over the perpetrators; and as his vision cleared, he clearly saw two shadowy figures going through the wall.

Dear Ones, to many of you this may very well sound like science fiction, but I can assure you that it is not. The shadowy societies in this very government have assassination hit teams, who leave their bodies and travel through time, to commit the "perfect" murders. Many of these murderers are not human at all, but appear to be human. The real inhabitants of these bodies are the ruthless and utterly evil reptilian monsters.

It was shortly after our Father's warning of the plot to assassinate President Bush that I received the following letter from the evil ones, who call themselves Ha' Virakhala. Two different sources sent me information, which showed that this e-mail was sent from Berry Country Club outside of Austin. Dear Ones, thank you for your detective work. There are more of us than them and when we work together under the power of God, we can do great and mighty things. The receipt of this letter from those, who call themselves Ha Virakhala, was just the beginning of the harrassment of these evil reptilian hoards and their human counterparts. Their disgusting assaults continued through e-mail, through persecution through the microwaves over the telephone, and in other ways, as I will describe.

It is very important that you, as Children of God, begin to understand the nature of the evil that is taking over this planet and the very nature of the evil that you are going to have to deal with. It is because of love of each of you that I am going into these horrible events. Dear Ones, to our God is the praise and glory; for He and He alone, saved me and Stew Webb from their evil tentacles. This is a most horrific chain of events, but is not isolated to me and Stew Webb. I can assure you that this kind of persecution is going to accelerate for all, who call themselves Christians. So, read on! Print and keep a copy of these revelations, so that when you get lackadaisical about your spiritual walk, you can go back and read these

things. Perhaps, you will then be jolted back to the seriousness of these very times!

**REMEMBER THIS LETTER?**

**(Your wonderful detective work shows that this letter was sent from Berry Country Club outside of Austin Texas. Following this letter is a most interesting bit of information, which was sent our way by a super sleuth! Thank you for your hard work!)**

This e-mail message is a reply to a Web page using the  
gen-form script. The reply was generated by a user at

66.196.31.131.

The submitted values are:

Comments: To Mrs. Newkirk, alleged Prophetess

>From the Exalted Order of Light, Holy Pontificate and Beneficiary of Global Perfection

We of the Order are not pleased with your spotlighting of us in your last visions. Do you not understand that our goals are the peaceful unification of Earth under which peace, harmony, and tolerance will be given a chance to grow? The Order of Light has orchestrated many events stretching back to the dawn of time, and always behind the scenes. The Illuminati? Our cover organization. The Freemasons? Our unwitting dupes. The Mormons? Simply another cult spawned by us that grew beyond our expectations. And we are not pleased, Mrs. "Newkirk," at your bringing our activities to light. Because we know (Oh, yes... we know more about you than you can possibly imagine) that you will not betray our exalted organization or its purpose to any others outside of your enigmatic prophecies (which, fortunately, few have attached to us), we plead with you to cease these detrimental diatribes against the Order! Please, we must repeat: our organization is only attempting to unite the world in peace and harmony under one ruler, the Virakhala, of whom so many prophecies have foretold. We fear you, truly. Where you get such detailed descriptions of us we do not know, but it must stop... you must not give any more coverage to our activities, for you mis-represent us badly. And we do not tolerate such intrusions on our private matters. If you insist on channeling (or however you get your revelations on us) your visions to the public, be advised that we are prepared to take appropriate measures.

Do not toy with us, Mrs. Newkirk. You call yourself a Prophet of God... we can see through such veils easily. God is on our side. Flee your cursed visions and embrace the Light- the Order of Light. We could use one of your capabilities.

Kindest regards,

-We of the Virakhala

Name: Ha'Virakhala

email: berrycc@onr.com

UserURL: <http://>



**THE FOLLOWING IS A MOST INTERESTING BIT OF RESEARCH FROM AN EAGLE-EYED OBSERVER!**

Greetings in the name of Y'shua Ha Maschiach! I came across your March 18th Message For You section which had an "interesting" letter from 'Ha'Virakhala'. Given the IP address (which is unique for each individual user) I did some digging. Here's what I came across...

Many sites have shown that this individual utilizes a Macintosh in the state of Texas. The ISP utilized for the pseudo name "berrycc" is none other than 'On Ramp Access', operating out of the Austin area. I'm pretty sure this is just an alias account. During 3/03 to 5/03 this individual was somehow affiliated with Metropolitan Christian School in a suburb of Dallas. This individual also has ties in Belton, TX and perhaps lives there or commutes during college break. It looks like they might also be involved at the University of Mary Hardin- Baylor in Belton. While trying to narrow it down I stumbled on this: <http://www.immanuel.net/OverseasChurch/main/Front.asp?OrgID=1938> . It lists the same unique IP address as having made a post/update to the site. The IP# is registered to VVM, Inc. (<http://vvm.com/>). Looking to tie the elements together fbcbelton.org is listed on VVM's customer list. The individual has a good chance at being Benjamin Sheng (254-780-9407 chinese@fbcbelton.org). A wolf in sheep's clothing???

**Below, is another letter, which was sent to me by these very same schemers!**

**Subject: Miracle Page Mail**

**From:** ravenkreation@yahoo.com

**Date:** Fri, 2 May 2003 21:22:54 -0400 (EDT)

---

This e-mail message is a reply to a Web page using the gen-form script. The reply was generated by a user at pub-a1.ahsl.arizona.edu.

The submitted values are:

Comments: I have heard not one sound of the heavens from your lips. Only that pedistal in which you chose to control with your tongue. What are you no longer Juxtaposed? With your higher self. "Yes my father" while you squander in your light. I have seen no power from any man, nor god. If we are the swine, then I will piss on the pearl.

Name: Caine Crawford

email: ravenkreation@yahoo.com

UserURL: <http://>

**This is my response to the above letter, which is followed by another response from "Caine Crawford" or whoever he is.**

Dennis Newkirk wrote: A mighty shake-up is coming into your world! You will vomit out your very words and in the midst of your comode hugging nausea and illness God will hear your pleas. For, He is going to utterly break you! You will walk through hot winds and barren places before your time is up.

There is One Way and only One Way and in due season you are going to realize this!

Before this day is over, you will hear the peal of the fiery lightening of God over your head! You will break out in sweat and you will tremble. Your days of mocking are coming to an end!

Jesus is the Only Way,  
Linda Newkirk

**Caine Crawford's response to the above letter.**

You know a man of high said you are the church and I am the steeple. You wanna play the priest than be my guest but one thing you should know when I/we write the book you'll be found in the undertoe. See mother told me of my fate, and that I was to be a priest. Didn't believe until this new religion came over me. Say bye=bye to your false gods. You really think you understand the crocodiles smile? 2000 yrs and still don't know the truth, but you will. What was it the truman said, " I never gave anybody hell only told them what they thought was hell."

**I forwarded this to Stew Webb and he posted it with the statement that God would judge them soon.  
This is "Crawford's" response to Stew Webb.**

From: raven kreation ravenkreation@yahoo.com

Date: Wed, 14 May 2003 10:21:56 -0700 (PDT)

To: stewwebb@sierranv.net

Subject: Re: You have been posted on [www.stewwebb.com//God](http://www.stewwebb.com//God) will judge you soon

I think you might want to check into who's doing the judging! Cause I may be the little devil with the angels smile and it just might be the eagle that floods the Nile. And if you can't see past the trees in the swire you had better understand I have walked the extra mile.

**Stew Webb's response to Cain Crawford.**

"stewwebb@sierranv.net" <stewwebb@sierranv.net> wrote: May 14, 2003

I have many more Miles to go before I sleep.

Your wings just got chopped.

27

Stew

CC FBI GOV WASHINGTON

Original Message:

**Caine Crawford's disgusting response to Stew Webb.**

From: raven kreation ravenkreation@yahoo.com

Date: Wed, 14 May 2003 19:47:49 -0700 (PDT)

To: stewwebb@sierranv.net

Subject: Re:

And NASA says fuck you. Blue Beam baby. I can play both sides and win too.

**Another letter to me from another alias...**

This e-mail message is a reply to a Web page using the gen-form script. The reply was generated by a user at pub-a1.ahsl.arizona.edu.

The submitted values are:

Comments: What would you term a prophet as? I see so many who wish to say they are from the lord, yet no power do they show. I would like to hear some truth for once.

Name: chris higgins

email: abel1adam@yahoo.com

UserURL: <http://>

**The following is put out by Dennis Bossack of UFO Lab! This letter was sent to me by a friend! In this letter, Dennis is out to verbally assassinate Stew Webb, dragging me into his distorted ramblings! That this man came out and wrote this would prove to be very, very important!!!!**

**Subject: It is a letter against Stew Webb and You**

**From:**

**Date:** Mon, 26 May 2003 17:51:37 EDT

---

Sorry Stew,

I'm not buying into this story of a black helicopter shooting at your house. Unless, of course, you live on a firing range where they practice. This is just another publicity stunt perpetrated by Stew. Stew has resorted to doing interviews on New Age radio shows due to the lack of invitations from serious radio shows.

Think about this for a minute.

If a helicopter (of any color) were to chance firing at his house, or even if that helicopter's crew were given orders by Bush (or anyone else) to do so, they would have strafed his house with a lot more than just twenty rounds. They would have leveled his house. If they were attempting to assassinate Stew, his house would have been strafed until it collapsed into a pile of kindling.

Furthermore, has anyone ever heard machine-gun fire? How can you count twenty rounds of fully automatic fire? Has Stew become Superman? Also, the guns used on a helicopter do not go "tit-tit-tit." Believe me, they are a lot louder and more prominent than a "tit-tit-tit."

It's now two (2) days after the incident. Where are the spent casings, Stew?

In two days of searching at least one or two should have been located by now.

Stew stated that no one was directly shot at. So, are we to believe that this black helicopter just fired randomly into the air? What about the risk of hitting an innocent bystander?

If an incident like this did happen, there would have been folks reporting this all over the place. I've heard nothing, except, of course, from Stew Webb, blower of his own whistle.

Stew, I cannot believe the way you insult the intelligence of the good truth-seeking people out there with your ridiculous stories.

As for your other articles...In Cloudcroft, New Mexico, two illegal Israelis were arrested for speeding through a school zone and having expired passports.

Cloudcroft chief stops Israelis with suspicious cargo

<A

href="http://www.alamogordonews.com/Stories/0,1413,160%257E9596%257E1401528,00.html?search=filter"><http://www.alamogordonews.com/Stories/0,1413,160%257E9596%257E1401528,00.html?search=filter></A>

These two Israelis were headed to Deming, New Mexico. Am I to assume, and you all know what assume means, that these men were coming to Deming to hit Ann and me?

I mean Deming, New Mexico, is a very small town and an extremely quiet laid-back town.

Were these "Mosad hitmen" coming to shut down our radio station and assassinate us? Get real, Webb. The only assassination going on here is Stew Webb assassinating any credibility he has left. Stew is attempting to assassinate the intelligence of all who listen to this poor, mind-controlled, deranged man.

Stew, please seek some real help. Not Linda Newkirk (whom you stated to me delivers the answers from God and Jesus after you pray to them. Doesn't this sound like mind control? Is Linda Newkirk your handler?). I mean a real, live licensed psychiatrist.

Maybe a couple of weeks "R&R" would help, Stew. Seek help.

Sincerely,

Dennis Bossack

<A HREF="<http://www.ufolab.info/>">[www.ufolab.info](http://www.ufolab.info/)</A>

**This is the article that Bossack was referring to. Several of the whistleblowers, especially ex-CIA types were hounded and followed by these hit men and some are now dead!!! Stew Webb has been hounded by them for quite some time and is still being trailed by hit men!**

Cloudcroft Chief Stops Israelis

With Suspicious Cargo

By Michael Shinabery

Staff Writer

5-22-3

**(This is the article Dennis Bossack is referring to. The ridicule of Stew Webb relates to government persecution through black helicopters and other means!)**

CLOUDCROFT -- That they were speeding through the school zone first got his attention. That they had Israeli driver's licenses and expired passports made him suspicious. Cloudcroft Police Chief Gene Green stopped the 2-ton van on Thursday, for speeding. Initially, Green thought the truck was commercial because of exterior markings. But when he found it was out of Chicago, he asked for documentation such as logs books and manifests. "They said this is a U-Haul truck and handed me a rental agreement (for) in-town delivery only in Illinois, (which) had expired two days before," Green said. He called for backup, and Otero County Sheriff's Deputy Billy Anders, who patrols the Sacramento Mountains, arrived, along with Capt. Norbert Sanchez and Det. Eddie Medrano.

"We got them out and started digging a little deeper," Green said, "got permission to search the truck. They claimed they were hauling furniture from Austin to Chicago." When officers advised the men they were not exactly en route from one town to another, Green said the two men claimed they were Deming bound.

"But they couldn't give us an address in Deming they were going to," he said. "Once we got into the truck, they had some junk furniture I wouldn't have given to Goodwill." Also inside the vehicle were, Green said, "50 boxes" they claimed was a "private" delivery, but the men insisted they had no "idea what was in them." At that point, the officers called for drug-sniffing and bomb-sniffing dogs. The men were turned over to the Immigration and Naturalization Service, and U-Haul recovered the truck. Contents of the boxes remain unknown, pending investigation. © 1999-2003 MediaNews Group, Inc. and Mid-States

Newspapers, Inc. <http://www.informationclearinghouse.info/article3484.htm>

<http://www.alamogordonews.com/Stories/0,1413,160%257E9596%257E1401528,00.html>

Dear Ones, read on and you will find out more about Dennis Bossack, government black ops hit man! This man is possessed by a reptilian entity! So, be warned! How clever that he lures patriots into his radio show to find out what these people know! This man is a front for a dangerous black ops government program by his own admission! A most interesting article about Dennis Bossack can be found at the following address! Go there and read it for your own enlightenment.

<http://www.100megsfree4.com/farshores/ufoboss.htm>

Dear Ones, this is most, but not all of the correspondence that came from these evil ones and it all came about because of the revelation of a sinister plot to assassinate President Bush! I do not like many things that George W. Bush and his entourage do, but I do not wish to see any of them perish in the Lake of Fire. I would certainly rather see them come clean before God and be spared the horrible fate, which awaits them!

In obedience to the Most High God Jehovah, I posted the warnings to the President that his life was in danger. This is the only reason that George W. Bush is still alive. This assassination plot was known by the intelligence agencies of this country, but I am not sure that they knew the ones involved. They would be well-advised to check out people in their own ranks and files!

### **Murder attempts on my life!**

On the morning of the 28<sup>th</sup> of May as I was sleeping I was aware of dark, shadowy figures, who were running through the forest outside of our house. At the same time that I was aware of these figures a short, fat, baldheaded (chrome-domed) man appeared in my sleep state and began speaking to me. I honestly do not remember all that he said at that time, but I clearly, ever-so-clearly, remember that this man was demanding that I come with him! I told him that I would not come with him! And, at that instant, a cloth came through the wall behind our bed! This man intended to suffocate me! However, before he could get the cloth on my face, I awoke and went out into the living room to pray. It was about 12:20 AM.

Dear Ones, I will not go into all that followed as many of you would absolutely not believe it. But, I can tell you this. At least five of those, who left their bodies and time traveled to kill me, did not make it back

to their bodies. Our Father in Heaven showed me their spirits in hell and some of them are reptilians, others humans. Our Mighty Father in Heaven warned them not to touch His anointed; but they did not believe. Now, their spirits are in hell and their bodies are in the grave! To our Lord and God is the praise and glory; for the evil ones planned my demise, but met their own! He is full of love and mercy and He goes to bat for His Loved Ones. I am alive today because of His never-ending love and mercy!

The day after the murder/kidnap attempt, I told two different persons over the telephone about the bald-headed man, who tried to kill me. The responses of both was that this description of the bald-headed fat man fit the description of Dennis Bossack. They both knew of the verbal assaults of Bossack against me and Stew Webb. One of these individuals had seen a picture of Dennis Bossack on his site with the bald head and apparently without a beard. But, even before she could get back to the site and copy the picture, it suddenly came down off his site. Left on his site were only pictures of a Dennis Bossack with a huge hat, beard and glasses!!!!!!

How did they know to pull the picture so fast? How else, save they listen in on every conversation on our phone? For several days, the attacks from these evil sources settled down. I knew that God had hit this man and more is to come if he does not repent of his evil ways!

On the 11<sup>th</sup> of June, our Father in Heaven took me to a morgue and showed me the bodies of the ones, who had died as they could not get back to their bodies. He told me that two more would soon follow.

### **Second murder attempt**

On the morning of the 13<sup>th</sup> of June, Friday the 13<sup>th</sup>, two shadowy figures came through the wall, invaded my dream state, and tied me up in a blanket, then disappeared back through the wall. The Spirit of God said, "This is nothing. Just slide out of it." I did and was fine, but these are the two that our Father spoke of. They will soon find themselves in the pits of hell and their bodies will be added to those in the morgue!

To many of you, all this may sound like science fiction, but I can assure you that it is real. We are not dealing with human technology, but that of the fallen angels. They deal in darkness and thrive on illusion and if people do not understand this concept, many will continue to be deceived by them. They are always looking for ways to commit the perfect murder and through the means of time travel, how convenient for them; for they can murder and leave without so much as a trace! And, anyone, who might come forward with the truth of their evil ways, will be ridiculed as a "nutcase," or "fruitcake."

But, our Lord and God has warned us of what we are dealing with. Therefore, you will be well-advised to take note of all that I have revealed to you; for in due season you will be faced with many of the same kinds of things I have been faced with. For, what is not so common today will be very common tomorrow. It will not be long before the robotoid soldiers are released upon humanity and even when people look at them, most will not know what they are looking at. And, most would never even believe that many in congress are also robots, but how else can you account for a whole group in congress idolizing a liar, a rogue and mass murder, by the name of Tony Blair. Dear Ones, when things do not make any sense, it is up to you and me to look further and determine exactly what is going on. Unfortunately, most will not be able to see; for they are cut off from The Spirit of Truth because of rebellion. And, this is a warning to each of you that if you do not stay on the Straight and Narrow, you will fall to the deceptive illusions of the evil ones. Times have never been so dire and they are getting worse with each passing day.

There is only One Way out of this mess and this Way is our Lord Jesus! I am reaching out to each of you with a great love in my heart. Come back, Dear Ones. Make your ways straight. Abhor evil and do what is right; for if you arbitrate the truth, if you waver in your determination to do what is right, evil will slip into your life. Darkness will come in, here a little and there a little, until you are completely enslaved. You must not arbitrate with evil. You must not give in, here a little, and there a little. If you do, in due season, you will have nothing in your life but darkness, and you will be no different than these evil ones.

God created us to be holy! He wants us to live righteous lives. We must not lie! We must not steal and we must not uphold evil; for if we do, we are not different than the fallen ones and our fates are the same. So, Dear Ones, make your way straight. Choose righteousness. Do what is right, regardless of what others do; for this world is falling quickly and if you are to make it, you must come out of the world and its evil traps! Daily confess your sins to our Lord and God and be truly sorry for what you do wrong. If you will do this one thing, God will hear your cries and in your time of need, He will be with you. Please do not put off for tomorrow what you must do today; for you truly may not have a tomorrow. With so much destruction coming down on every front, this is a serious warning for every one! It is out of love for you that I am pleading with you! Please hear my pleading; for time is so short. If you put off until tomorrow what you must do today, you may miss your beautiful inheritance from God, but more than this, you may receive the fate of the evil ones. With all the love in my heart for you, I am pleading with you. Please, please come back and walk the Straight Way regardless of what others do. You are precious to God and He loves you so!

I hope that through my revelations in this chapter, you have been helped to open your eyes to what is unfolding. Dear Ones, this is utter evil and none of us can fight it in the flesh! But, Praises to the Most High God; for He is with His Faithful and when we depend upon Him, He will do for us what we cannot do for ourselves. I tell you and with all my heart I know it, I am alive today because of the love of God and there is no other reason. To Him is the praise and glory forever and ever. Praises to His Holy Name! I love Him so!!!!



**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Five****“Changing the Signature of Time and more!”**

“My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Little One, as the wind blows among the trees, the wind of My Spirit blows upon you. As the sun shines upon the Earth, so does My holy fire bathe you. As the moon sets and rises, so do My gifts rise and set in you. My Child, I am raising you up to new levels. I am carrying you to new heights and I will show you great and mighty things. (As I type this, I tell you that this is already beginning. Perhaps at some point, our Lord and God will allow me to share some of these beautiful things with you.) As on the wings of a mighty eagle, you shall travel on the wings of My Spirit. Neither storm, bitter cold, not extreme heat shall keep you from the destinations I have for you. For, I have spoken it and I have carved these words out with My voice. I have etched these with My hand and My words shall go forth. My plans shall go forth. Understand?”

“Oh, yes, my Beautiful Father. I understand.”

“My Child, foolish men and raging serpents seek to take what is Mine. They seek to destroy what I have laid out, but My Child, know this. Their plans shall come to naught; for I shall turn their plans into a pile of dust and I shall visit them in their smugness with My fist in their faces. Yes, My Child, they seek to overcome you and your husband. The tunnel beneath you night and day as their plans are to steal the very vortex, which I have opened. But, I tell you, My Child, that even as they carve out this tunnel, I am carving it up. Every military commander and every alien being, who is involved in this cursed thing, will meet with the jails in the pits of hell, and yes some will go on to the Lake of Fire. They are ignorant, My Child, for they actually believe that they will control, that they will own, this vortex. But, I tell you now that their fates are the pits of hell. The very base, which is associated with this tunnel, shall be destroyed off the face of the Earth; and this tunnel shall be closed and forgotten. Mark My word on it; for this shall come to pass.

Yes, My Child, they are many, and you and your husband are but two, and they falsely believe that you are but a wisp in the wind. But, I shall take one or two and I shall make an example out of armies of them. And, I tell you right now that I shall make a bitter example out of all, who are involved in this tunnel. From the greatest to the least, I shall make utter examples out of all of them.

For a very long time, evil has gone unchecked. It has grown and it is taking over the whole Earth. These evil ones have kidnapped many of you, hybridized you, and used you against your will and without your conscious knowledge to do their evil works. Some of you, they have turned into murderers and they have used you at will to do their dirty deeds and all beyond your conscious awareness. These underground bases are utterly full of evil and they plan to open up another extension of their evil arena beneath you, where they will continue to carry out their evil. But, I tell you right now, My Child, they have picked the wrong mountain and they have picked the wrong person to persecute and torture. My Child, you cannot imagine what I am about to do, but in due season, you will get a glimpse of it and you will understand. I tell you now that the plans of these evil ones are going to backfire in their faces and they are going to be utterly burned and destroyed.

Until now, I have allowed certain things, but I tell you that it is a new day for My people. What I have allowed in the past is fast coming to an end. Just know, My Child, that I am moving out in a new way. It is a new day and what has been is going to be cut out. It is going to be cut short. It is going to be terminated. This is My promise to you. There will come a time and soon, very soon, that I am going to utterly destroy by fire these underground bases. I am going to shut down their time travel as I, and I alone, am changing the signature. When this happens and soon, they will find themselves trapped. Some of this you will not be aware of, but some you will. In many, many ways, I am going to confound them. I am going to cripple them and overnight they will find that the signatures no longer work. They are going to become scrambled and they will not be able to determine the new codes. When this happens, many of them will be stuck between worlds. They will be stuck in places they do not wish to be. What they have relied upon as predictables will no longer be predictable.”

“Oh, Father, praise you! Glory to Your holy Name! You, alone, are Most High and I love you so!”

“And, so My Child, these are truly exciting times and what they think they know will suddenly be as ‘Greek’ to them.”

“Oh, Father this is beautiful. How long before you do this?”

“Oh, My Child, it is here a little and there a little. But, you will find as priceless the looks of bewilderment on their faces when they discover that their so-called system is falling apart. It does not work. And, this, My Child, is what they will find in this vortex in which you live. And, in others their formulas will not work. Their systems will not work. Their evil will not work and this will spread to other systems at other locations. It will be to them like a terrible virus that destroys a computer. All the minds, alien and human alike, will not be able to fix Humpty-Dumpty again. Do you see? Their ships will go awry. Their computers will go awry. Their best-laid plans will fail over and over. They will not work. For, this is My force they are dealing with and try as they might their plans will fail. But, just as a computer virus can spread, once My plans hit them, My plans will spread among their systems and they will not be able to isolate the cause, to find the problem. They will spend a great amount of time trying to determine the problems, but will not be able to. So, My Child, they believe they will simply come in and take what they want. But, I tell you now that they will never take this vortex. They will never take this mountain. They only believe they will; but they are about to get a whole lot more than they ever bargained for. I am about to teach them a lesson they will not soon forget.”

“Praise You, Father. Holy is Your beautiful Name, I love You, love You, love You! Thank You, Father.”

“So, be at peace, My Child, for I am about to move out on your behalf in ways that you cannot imagine. I am Your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God.”

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 23<sup>rd</sup> day of July, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

Dear Ones, I do not know if you recognize the seriousness of what our Father in Heaven is revealing herein. For, truly when these evil ones are totally locked out of time travel, the evil one, Satan will also be locked down in the Earth. Unable to travel the upper realms, unable to time travel, unable to go out and change probable future events and unable to time travel and assassinate others (as they tried to do to me and to Stew Webb) they will become absolutely furious.

But, all along they have had a choice. As anyone would expect, when given this choice they have continued to choose evil! On March 15<sup>th</sup> of this year, our Lord Jesus gave them ninety days to stop persecuting me and others of His Loved Ones through electronic warfare and other means. But, instead of stopping this persecution, they tried even harder to kill me, Stew Webb and others. Truly many are already dead at the hands of these evil ones, who know no laws.

It has now been well over three and one half years since they began to persecute us with audible frequencies and they continue with it. For well over four years, they have been persecuting us with microwaves and they have been ordered to stop by our Father in Heaven, but they continue on. Truly, our Father in Heaven has repeatedly warned them to stop persecuting His Loved Ones and these evil ones have only picked up speed in their persecuting and killing. Therefore, because of this on-going evil, He has begun to hit their backbone even as He promised back on March 15<sup>th</sup> of this year.

They have learned little, perhaps nothing at all. He warned them that He would judge the space station if they did not stop persecuting us and others of His Loved Ones; and subsequently the space shuttle blew up in air. And, many have sought to blame this on all manner of terrorists, but it is truly judgement from the Most High God Jehovah for on-going persecution of His Loved Ones. He warned them in advance and they scoffed!

All should be well aware by now that these evil ones have no intention of stopping the persecution of God's faithful! We are most certainly in the midst of a great war between good and evil. Yet, what our Lord and God wills shall go forth and according to His design. These evil ones shall begin to see our Lord and God move out in great and mighty ways and He shall greatly cripple them here and there.

He will not leave His faithful without; for He is moving out ahead of us all and He is doing great and mighty things. Therefore, Dear Ones, be of good cheer; for our Lord and God will never leave or desert His people, even though this country is about to go through unparalleled hard times. As our Father has stated, this is truly the time of the sorting of souls, the wheat on one side on the tares on the other. One shall truly know them by their fruits.

**Second Message from Our Father in Heaven**

July 30<sup>th</sup>, 2003

***Leviathan is come down, and with great furor!***

“My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. Listen to Me, My Little One, when I tell you that events are speeded up. Time is speeded up. Evil is building and accelerating with its plans of destruction; but know this, My Child: Mine anointed are building up with more and more of My power and authority and with this power and authority much evil is being stopped in its tracks; and it is being devoured, yea consumed with My holy fires.”

“Oh, Father, I am aware of what You are saying! For, Father, You have bound up the goathead demon in the Lake of Fire.”

“I have through the works of My Loved Ones and through My power.”

“And, Father the evil ones, who depend on the goathead demon for guidance, are in trouble.”

“They are.”

“And, Father, Leviathan, the evil dragon, is now bound to the Mideast. What does this mean?”

“My Child, I have told you that the signature of time is being changed.”

“Yes, my Father.”

“And, I have told you that soon the evil ones will be bound to the Earth.”

“Father, You have told me this.”

“And you witnessed last night the evil Leviathan, as he came to kill you and to take over the vortex.”

“And, he lost! Praise You, Father! Your holy fire repeatedly burned him and his bellows could have been heard through the universes.”

“’Tis so. And, My Child, as of now, he is bound to the Earth through My power and the place to which he is bound is the Mideast.”

“Oh, Father, he will not be able to get out through the vortices because he is earthbound.”

“He is.”

“And, he is bound to the Earth in the Mideast, which means great, great trouble in the Mideast.”

“And, My Child, for the rest of the world; for his imps and demonic helpers will soon be cast down as well.”

“And, bound to the Earth.”

“As you well know.”

“Father, when You told me that You would begin to hit their backbone if the evil ones did not stop persecuting Your Loved Ones, is this just part of what You mean?”

“Yes, My Child, it is only part; for if they continue with persecution of You and My Loved Ones, My persecution against them shall only intensify.”

“But, Father, Leviathan tried to kill me last night.”

“He did and he did not succeed.”

“Praises to You, Father; for You alone are Most High. You, alone, are holy. Thank You, my Beautiful Father. I love you so! And, Father they continue to blast us with audible frequencies and continue to tunnel under this land.”

“My Child, all this is known and this is why Washington DC is under My judgement. The snakes and belly crawlers are running the show and I am about to smash them as one does when he smashes a burning cigarette under foot. For, My Little One, they are burning with evil and I am about to put out some fires.”

“And, Father what about the tunnelers?”

“My Child, when the time is right, I will deal with all of them and with their tunnel. In the meantime, My Child, stay close to me and be at peace; for I am with you.”

“My father, with Leviathan cast down and bound to the Mideast, what is going to take place?”

“Great, great destruction. The world is about to go on a very wild ride. Only those, who have a strong foundation in Me, will stand. The rest will be thrown about like a rag in a whirlwind.”

“Father this is a terrible thing.”

“It is. And, with this said, My Child, we shall stop for now. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God.”

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 30<sup>th</sup> day of July, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

### Third Message From our Father in Heaven

August 05, 2003

#### ***“The Murder Plot of President Bush! And, more evil plans for America!”***

“My beloved child, I am your Father in Heaven, Yea Jehovah, Most High God. Yes, My Little One, the battle is raging and it is intensifying by day. The horrors of war are beginning to touch the entire world. The whole Mideast is an utter boiling pot and day by day it is boiling over and touching the whole world.”

“Oh, my Father, what these evil ones are doing is an abomination on the face of this planet. Father, it was so horribly evil to fill the Mideast with radioactive materials. Not only the Mideast, Father, but this radioactivity will travel through the dust storms. It will travel on the wind and many, many will be affected. Father, if You do not judge this evil, nothing will be left.”

“My Child, you are correct. If I do not judge it, the Earth, itself, will be destroyed. And, these same ones would pollute and destroy space and time if they could. This is why I am tightening the noose around their necks. This is why I am changing the signature of time. This is why I am going to destroy their space station. This is why I am clamping down on their space maneuvers.

My Little One, a mass insanity is gripping this planet. Like rabid dogs, these satanists go forth to conquer and devour the whole world. But, I tell you, My Child, that I am crippling them here and there. I am putting a damper on their evil works. For, they believe that they can do as they choose, to kill and destroy all life, to kill and destroy, to terrorize and torture My Loved Ones with impunity. But, this very arrogance shall bring destruction down on their heads.

My Little One, for a very long time I have allowed the wheat to grow alongside the tares. The goats and the sheep have been in the same field. But, now I am separating Mine out. I am harvesting My wheat and as I harvest it, I am putting it aside for My own use. I am taking My sheep from among the goats; for I will not have them corrupted by the goats any longer. And, yes, My Child, this sorting, this harvesting is painful for My people; for many are pained to see their loved ones lying with the goats. They are pained to see their neighbors lying with the tares. But, My Child, evil is as evil does. If one does not want to be harvested with the goats and the tares, one must give up the ways of the goats and tares. One must be as the wheat, as the sheep, or one is not. One must live righteousness or choose rebellion. There is no in between, as you know. One will choose to do right in the face of adversity and great trials or one will chose rebellion and evil. This is a ‘yes’ or ‘no’ choice, a black or white choice. There is no gray. There will be no fence-sitters, no middle-of-the-roaders in My Kingdom. Each of you makes your choices on a daily basis. You choose righteousness and live truth or you choose rebellion and live a lie.

It is a sad day, My Child, a very sad day, when one can put more stock in a man under the bridge than in most church-goers. It is a very sad day; for ‘yes’, My Child, the one, who sleeps under the bridge is expected to be caught up in rebellion. Though this is not always the case. Life circumstances will put many under the bridges. But, even so, most are in rebellion.

However, what excuses do the church-goers have? Do they not know right from wrong? Do they not read My word? Do they not seek My truth? Do they not pray? My Little One, the answer to most of these question is ‘yes’. But, unfortunately they choose disobedience. They choose to do as they please. They choose lying. They choose deceit. They choose tale-bearing. They choose rebellion; and this is why My judgement is about to fall so heavily on this errant church population.

Many look at you, My Child, and they laugh. They scorn and they poke fun. I tell you, My Little One that it would be better for them if they had not been born; for it is Me they scorn. It is Me, they laugh at. It is Me they reject; not you. My Little One, you are My messenger. You are My scribe, as you like to call yourself. These messages do not originate with you, but Me and My son. So, the derision is towards Me.

Yes, My Child, because of ignorance people do many things. Because of ignorance they say many things. But, My Child, whose fault is it that one chooses ignorance? Truly, there is no shortage of information, at least in the civilized world?"

"Yes, my Father, this is so."

"Now, My Child, as I have told you previously, I am changing the signature of time. The evil ones know this; for they are already having problems, great problems. This is why they are horning in beneath your home with a tunnel. They believe that they will take what they want by force. For, they believe erroneously that they own this planet. But, I tell you, My Child, that this is one vortex that they will never won. I have forewarned them to stop persecuting you and others of My Loved Ones and I have given them adequate time. But, they do not believe a word given to them. Therefore, I will make believers out of them.

The Goathead demon is chained up in the Lake of Fire and they will figure this one out soon. The signature of time is changing and they are figuring this out. The space station is becoming unglued and they will figure this out when it disintegrates. NASA will be utterly destroyed. I will see to it. They can move it ten, twenty, one hundred miles underground and I will find it. I, Myself will destroy it. This year, the horns are coming off the goathead in Washington DC, but not just the horns, the whole head is going and soon enough. They will figure this out."

"Father, You have said that You will not give me another warning about the plot to kill the President."

"'Tis true and I have not given it to you."

"But, Father, You know of the dreams, which came to me from two different sources. Two individuals in different parts of the world, and they both saw President Bush dead in a casket in a large room. Father, this must be from You."

"It is; but I did not give you this warning."

"No, Father, not directly to me, but to others, so that it would get back to me."

"This is so."

"So, Father, the plot is back on the front burner."

"You have surmised correctly."

"Father now that people know of the plot to blow up dams and bridges and other things and now that people know about their plots to create more wars and people are praying against these things, they plan to resort to Plan A. Take out the President; for he is worth more dead than alive."

"You have surmised correctly."

“And, Father, in one of these dreams, this dear woman saw the face of a dead George. W. Bush and he looked so young. He was all made up with make up and he looked very young. This is what she said.”

“My Little One, you know what this means.”

“Father, this relates to my seeing him dead on a stage. It is being staged as an act of theatrics and it is being done to make his evil look good in the faces of the people. It is all theatrics, all carefully orchestrated to artfully cover up his evil. They plan to orchestrate this thing like a movie production and the weeping faces of all of the Bush family members will ‘touch’ the hearts of the Americans and ‘poof’, they will forget about the crimes of the entire Bush family.”

“You have surmised correctly. You have seen it and it is so.”

“And, Father, the two swords behind George’ W. Bush’s head, which I saw in the vision, and this dear woman saw in her dream.”

“My Little One, it is death by the sword, as one group opposes another.”

“But, You said that George H. W. Bush will be in on the death of his own son.”

“I have said it and this is so.”

“Oh, Father, I cannot comprehend this evil. It is beyond words.”

“It is. Therefore, My Child, all this has come to you so that you would know and so that you would warn the people. If their plans go as they would like them, this President has days to live.”

“Oh, my Father, as much as I detest what this man has done, I would prefer that You save his soul; for, I cannot rejoice in the fact that he will soon meet the Lake of Fire. Plus, Father, You have said that the one who follows will be worse.”

“I have said it.”

“Father, yesterday in visions, You showed me many meteors, some very large and they are headed this way in advance of the coming planet.”

“I have shown you these things.”

“Father, in this vision, I saw that some of these meteors are very large and they are going to hit the Earth.”

“This is already happening.”

“Father this could be very destructive, particularly if they are large.”

“My Child, some of these meteors are very large rocks, some almost the size of one of the smaller states in America. Even when eroded by the passage through the atmosphere, the impact of these meteorites will be great. These meteors are going to wreak havoc with satellites and with communication. Some will hit the oceans and cause massive tidal waves.



Unfortunately, My Child, this world is in a very big mess. My Child, truly you, as a people, have seen nothing yet. The lackadaisical shall perish. Those, who are afraid of persecution, shall know persecution. Those, who are cowards, will run and hide; but they cannot hide from evil. Evil will seek them.

A great shaking is at hand and only the righteous will be left standing. Every person will be tried and tested as to who they really are. The backbiters will be backbiters. The liars and schemers will be liars and schemers. The hatemongers will be hatemongers; but those, who want their heavenly rewards will stand and do what is right in the face of adversity.

This is what the sorting is all about, My Little One, and, just as My Son Daniel warned. A few truth-bearers will warn many, but when they go through hard times, most will drop them like a hot potato. These truth-bearers will suffer great persecution, just as you have suffered and continue to suffer it. And, My Child, in their times of need, people will see it. Others will read it and most will turn and run like someone running from an approaching fire. Yes, they drink the word. They eat the meat; but they are utter cowards and for fear of reaping persecution, themselves, they turn a blind eye to the needs of the truth-bearers.

My Child, it has gotten so bad in America that the few light-bearers have become very weary. They have become very tired; for when they are struggling, when they need the help of others, it is not forthcoming. Over and over this has happened and many of the truth-bearers have fallen back. Rather than stand the persecution without the support of the people, they have given up. And, My Child, many of the truth-bearers are now dead."

"Father, I know it."

"So, My Child, this is what will happen to the cowards. Those, who see Mine in need and turn a blind eye will endure what they turn a blind eye to. Those, who drink of My word and refuse to help Mine, who are in need, will one day find themselves cut off from My word, forced to come to Me for a word. Those, who are now cowards, will reach a time wherein they will stand in the face of evil and be bold, or they will perish in evil.

Every person, every individual, who professes love for Me and My Son, will be tried and tested in their areas of weakness. If they fail the test, they will get it again. Every coward will get his or her opportunities to be bold; for in My Kingdom there shall be no cowards. Understand?"

"Yes, my Father."

"With this, we shall stop for now. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 5<sup>th</sup> day of August, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

Upon receiving word of these two separate "death" dreams of George W. Bush, which these two people had within three days of each other, I began to seek God about what more these evil ones had up their sleeves. I never believed that they would just murder the President and leave it at that. Besides, there is a Mars transit that is so rare that some say it has not happened for 60,000 years, while others say 30,000, and still others 5,000. At any rate, the very fact that Mars is closer to Earth than it has been for so many millennia is a very significant thing for those, who make all their decisions according to astrology and soothsaying. And, being that they recognize the position of Mars in matters regarding war,

it should be plain to all of us that they would be unable to let this transit go without an even greater act of war.

With this being in my heart, I began to wonder what more they could be planning. One morning recently as I was praying about this very thing over the telephone with a friend, I saw a missile hit New York City.

Then a second missile hit Baltimore Md. and a third hit Washington DC. At that time the Spirit of God said, Baltimore and/or Washington DC. My eyes then went to the West Coast and I saw a missile hit Los Angeles and a second missile hit San Francisco.

Then, I sought God as to the parties involved in sending these missiles. Off the coast of New York, I saw a ship and the Spirit of God took me down, down, down until I came to a very low level. On the wall was writing, which I recognized to be Russian. This is most likely a submarine and not a surface ship. Going down to the DC area, I saw an American ship just sitting there in the ocean while these cities were pummeled by these Russian missiles. Then, going out to the West Coast, I saw a ship, went aboard this ship, and straightaway, I recognized those aboard as Oriental. Unable to determine what nationality they were, I asked the Spirit of God and the word given was, "Chinese."

Dear Ones, these are their plans and it is incumbent upon you and me to fervently pray to God to stop them. Only He can stop this evil! Each of us must get serious in our prayer efforts, asking our Lord and God to stop this evil in its tracks. We must ask Him for more time and mercy, day by day, that this country can turn for the better, that these lost souls may be saved and not sent into the pits of hell. For, if these missiles are allowed to strike, millions stand to perish straightaway! Much is riding on the shoulders of the Faithful. Therefore, Dear Ones, I am begging you to take these warnings very seriously! Get into a deep prayer mode this very day!!

Daily, more and more of our troops are being sent abroad. Many of them in Iraq are extremely sick and dead or dying. Most recently, I heard talk of President Bush even sending our National Guard overseas.

In the past, our Father in Heaven has revealed that the evil ones in this government plan to get our troops out of America and then cause a major attack against this country. He has also revealed how they plan to use up the American military until there are none left to defend this country. Dear Ones, all these things are coming to pass and very quickly.

Our Father in Heaven has also told of how these evil ones actually believe that the American people will "welcome" foreign troops, going door to door and setting up road blocks. It is truly a very sad day!

Dear Ones, your very prayers have stopped many of their evil plans! Over and over, God's people have cried out for mercy and He has heard! We have been on a mercy run before God, day by day, for the last five years.

This country is so spiritually corrupt that it should have been destroyed at least five years ago, but it is out of love and mercy for His Faithful that our Lord and God has kept this land afloat. Dear Ones, pray, pray, pray! There are so many, who are lost, and if they leave this sphere now, they will be in darkness for a very long time. Many of these are our family members and many are people we know well. We must pray for God's continued mercy for these very souls, whom we love so!

### Fourth Message from our Father in Heaven

August 07, 2003

#### *“Escalating wars ...”*

My Precious Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. With just days away from the scheduled execution of George W. Bush, the evil ones are working very hard to keep all their plans secret and to carry them out before anyone can be the wiser. Yes, My Child, they have attacked your computer with frequencies and have torn up your computer, but even so what I want out will, get out.

My Little One, I have told you that the dragon is come down with a furor. He is come down in great wrath and is out to stop all truth-bearers. He is out to stop all light-bearers and the persecution against Mine will escalate.”

“But, Father, without the truth-bearers, there will be no light for the lost.”

“This is so and this world is becoming increasingly darker. It is becoming increasingly more evil and Mine are going to be persecuted more and more.”

“Well, truly Father, many will not stand.”

“This is so and this is why I am going to allow certain evil to go forth.”

“Does this mean that these attacks against America will come down?”

“Attacks on this soil will come about sooner than most people could ever expect. And, this will be allowed to some degree to wake up the people in this land.”

“My Father, I hate to see it.”

“My Child, with the evil one and his kind cast into the Earth and increasingly unable to go into the upper realms, the wars are going to intensify. They shall escalate in their plans to eradicate all of humanity. My Son has always been the safety net for all humanity. There is no other way back to Me. Those, who will not accept His gift of salvation, will go the way of the reptilians, into the pits of hell and/or into the Lake of Fire. My Child, the warnings have never been so great. The times have never been so serious. In all the history of the Earth, times have never been so bad.”

“Father, when will you raise up the Supernatural Army? It must be soon!”

“It is soon! And even now this process is taking place.”

“But, when will they get their supernatural bodies?”

“This will be complete at the time of the nuclear war in America.”

“How long, Father? Months? Years?”

“My Child, once again this specter is upon America.”

“But, who would believe?”

“Few, but My Child, it is for the wise to read the times. Look at the times. Be aware. My Little One, North Korea is a boiling put. There will be no peace with North Korea for the evil ones do not want peace. They want war and they plan to take by force all that they want. You see how they do.”

“I do, Father. I see and Father all must come down for the Antichrist to rule.”

“And, My Child, it is coming down quickly.”

“So, Father, this planned murder of President Bush is a sacrifice to Lucifer.”

“Of course. With Sr. Bush believing that Lucifer will give him more power for sacrificing his own son for causes of the New World Order.”

“This is a sad day.”

“It is, just as Diana was sacrificed by the Queen of England. It was a ritual for Lucifer. Remember, My Child, how much the snakes despise humans.”

“Yes, my Father, I know. Father, we will get these warnings out with Your help; but in my heart of hearts I fear that regardless of what is done that the evil ones will proceed with their agenda, at least in part.”

“My Little One, in this one you sense correctly once more. They will not let the Mars transit pass by without a greater act of war against this world. For, they truly believe that they are blessed in it. With this, we shall stop for now. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God.”

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 7<sup>th</sup> day of August, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Six****"Our Father gives understanding"**

August 23, 2003

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven; yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Little One, you see that I have brought you to a ledge, a precipice high up in My Kingdom. And, if you so choose, you can step off this precipice and you can soar to heights heretofore unknown."

"Oh, yes, my Father, and this is a beautiful place of great joy and freedom. Oh, that Your beautiful and faithful ones could have this beauty and joy at all times! My Father, the world is so troubled. It is a sad day and a part of me feels so troubled. It is a sad day and a part of me feels so guilty for basking in this love and beauty while the world, as we know it, is headed off a cliff of destruction. It is not just the USA, which is headed off the cliff, but the very world as we know it."

"My Little One, come hither and sit upon this bench. Take this case and open it."

"Yes, my Father." So, I take the case, which reminds me of a box, which holds fishing gear, and I open the box. Inside is a shimmering garment, which is made of light. I pull the garment from the box and hold it up to my body. "Father, what is this and what am I to do with it?"

"Take it, My Child, and put it over your robe."

So, I take it and put it over my robe and it has a hood, which fits over the top of my head. As I look upon this garment, it sparkles with every color of the rainbow and as I move about, the awesome colors catch my eye and they sparkle with a great brilliance. This electricity fills me with a great joy and I take off running, leaping, going now to great heights. I fly out past the precipice and feel the wind of The Spirit as it bathes me. The colors of this beautiful robe make sounds, which remind me of many wind chimes.

Suddenly, it occurs to me that I have been disrespectful to the Most High; for I am soaring in this light and have not sought permission. In an instant, I am back on the bench and before me is a man in a robe. I take the seat and this man says, "Eat and be filled."

I ask him who he is and he responds, "Peter, the Apostle." Then, I ask him, "What is this you have for me?" And, he responds, "Manna from heaven."

I sit before him and look into his kind eyes and as I do I feel such sadness. Such great sadness grips me that I feel I can hardly contain the weeping.

"My Sister, eat. For, the days of freedom grow short. The night is upon the land and world; for Lucifer is increasingly bound to the Earth."

I open my mouth and he puts a spoonful of manna into my mouth. I feel the heat of the manna as it warms me, a smooth comforting food, a filling food, a substance of great light. He hands me the

container and says, "Eat all you can; for the darkness is becoming so great and few want the Kingdom of God and what is in it."

"Oh, Peter," I say weeping. "What are the people going to do? What, My Brother? So few are awake and so few even care anymore?" Tears bathe my face and I can no longer contain my great sadness. I fall to my knees and weep at his feet. He reached out and touches the top of my head as I sob uncontrollably.

"My Sister, darkness breeds darkness and at this hour great darkness is consuming the whole world." But, his very words only intensify my great sorrow and I cannot stop sobbing. "My Sister, I understand your sorrow; for mine is great; but you must eat, for soon I will go and soon you will leave this place."

I raise myself up, wipe my tears, and eat readily from the container. I spoon the manna into my mouth until I feel myself getting very full, but continue on until I have eaten all. "Peter, why did you come and why did you bring me this food?"

"My Sister, the Most High God sent me to comfort you and to bring you heavenly food; for the battles are raging in many realms and you are going to need this food." Having said these things, he is suddenly gone. In an instant, completely gone.

I sit on the bench and ponder what he has said. The sadness begins to abate and the sparkles of the rainbow catch my eye. "Father, Oh, Father, how I love You and Your Beautiful Son! I can never, ever show You, Father, or express my true love and gratitude toward You and Your Beautiful Son"

"My Little One, this is known; but for you, My Child, and for many of My Loved Ones, it is truly a new day. As this darkness increases, so does My power, which I am placing in My Faithful. For, I will never leave Mine without My power and authority. As the evil escalates, so does My love, so does My grace and My power escalate in My Faithful."

"Father, what is this robe?"

"It is a manifestation of the increase of My power, of the increase of My anointing in you. And, truly, My Child, you have not even begun to see what I shall do through you and your husband. You have not even begun to see the power of My rainbow in your life; but you are about to. And, for those, who have the Rainbow cloths and who use them faithfully and believe, they too shall begin to see the manifestations of what I am putting in you. For as they believe, as they trust in me and trust in what I am giving you, they, too, shall receive these increases as they are worthy."

"Father, this is so beautiful."

"So, My Child, because of your love for Me and My Son and because of your love for your Brothers and Sisters, I am raising you up to higher levels in My Kingdom."

"Praise You, Father! Praise You! Holy is Your beautiful name."

"Now, My Child, you have more questions about the power blackout in America."

"Father, I do. Much information is coming forth from many sources and all I know is what you told me the day of the blackout, that this was planned by this very government and that out of it the Bushes want to redo the power grid to further enslave America and to bankrupt it."

"My Child, this is what happened. As you know, prior to this attack on the power grid, I showed you plans of the Russians and Chinese to send missiles into New York City, Baltimore, Washington DC, Los Angeles and San Francisco. But, My Child, you exposed their plans and then it became too risky for them to proceed. So, they hatched another plan to come up with a 'patsy,' a fall-guy in which Russia would come to the rescue of America and save the day by stopping the attack on Baltimore. Then, My prophetic words through you would be put to rest. In the process, the plans to send the missiles were temporarily scrapped. Russia came out 'smelling like a rose' and after the Satanic sacrifices of the 13<sup>th</sup>, they moved forward with their secondary plans, that is to set off the power grids through electromagnetic pulse weapons. Yes, My Child, the Russians were involved in this. They set this weapon off, just as they set one off over Georgia, their Georgia, a few days later.

Yes, you have heard many rumors as to why this was done at this time, and when all is said and done, you may find some truth in many of them. But, the greatest initial reason is to begin a series of attacks against the infrastructure of America, and also Canada, as I have been warning for some time for America. Through these attacks on the infrastructure of America, they plan to cripple America, and Canada, as you can see. But, as you know, My Child, the Bushes and their evil cohorts plan to use this attack and others to gain utter control over all utility companies. They know better than to call martial law right now. All are expecting it. So, they feel safe in creating these disasters and then through planned chaos, gain greater ownership of the very backbone of this country. In the process of this destruction, they will further rape America of their last bit of income and all, of course, in the best interest of America."

"So, Father, they used an electromagnetic pulse weapon. But, few have heard that vehicles were also shut down along with the lights."

"This is so, My Child. Most have not heard; for the media is absolutely controlled."

"So, in effect, Father, this is one big test for things to come."

"It is."

"But why did Russia attack its own power structure?"

"Because they can and to make themselves look innocent before the world."

"Father, I feel utterly disgusted."

"And, rightly so; but My Child, America has seen nothing yet."

"Oh, Father, we will never hear a word from this government about this EMP weapon."

"You will not; for they colluded with Russia to make it happen."

"My Lord and my God, my soul is troubled! I am pained, in deep anguish, for what is."

"And, with reason."

"So, Father, the Russians sent in this weapon via a ship."

"You have seen it."

"But, their original plan was to send in actual missiles to destroy cities."

"This is so."

"But chose to hit the infrastructure instead."

"This is so."

"But as a test, which is to be used by the Bush cabal to further gain control over the power industry."

"And, other parts of the infrastructure of America."

"Father, if something is not done, we will soon have no country."

"My Child, little do most know that America is already gone. Your riches have been plundered. Your government has been stolen and it has been taken over by the Satanists, who hate you. Their whole plans are for the death and destruction of all of you. And, to bring this about, they are working feverishly along with the Russians, the Chinese and the European Union. America is all but finished. Your days and hours are truly numbered. But, this would not be, save first you, as a nation rejected Me and My commandments. You have willfully rejected My word and the consequences of this willful rejection are upon you as a nation."

"Father, last night I dreamed of Chinese, many Chinese, and they were going around rationing out food."

"Yes, My Child, and these are their plans for America. Save the people repent of the sins of this land, I will turn it over to evil foreigners of other lands and they will descend upon this land and take all that you have. Famine will hit this land because of war and food will be doled out, here a little and there a little. Many will die of war, disease and starvation; for I am just before cleaning house in America. I have warned and warned and warned and few hear at all. Even many, who have heard, no longer hear. They are asleep and choose to remain asleep."

"Oh, Father, have mercy upon Your people. Have mercy, Father. Please do not ever leave us!"

"My Little One, My judgement is upon Canada because of homosexual marriages. They will not escape My judgements and neither will America; for you have become the world's whore and you, as a nation, have become repulsive in My eyes. But, for the sake of a few, who pray and seek Me often, I would have destroyed this nation years ago."

My Child, you often say that every day is a grace day. It is a gift from God and this is so, particularly as regards America. But, I tell you, My Child, that I will not long stay My hand of judgement across this land. For, no longer can I stand the sight of those, who overwhelmingly reject My laws. No longer can I stand the stench of sodomy, of abortion, murder and blatant rebellion. No longer!

The blackout over the Northeast of America and into Canada will be seen as the initiation of the destruction of the infrastructure of America and Canada. You, as two nations, as twin whores before Me, will wake up and repent, or you will die in darkness. Yes, this is a wakeup call, an act of the Satanists, of those who hate you, but a wakeup call for you. You will long remember the day the lights went out in the two nations. For, from this time forth, things will never be the same again in America and Canada."



"My Father, on the 27<sup>th</sup> of August, the day of the Mars transit, the USA, Russia, and China will meet with North Korea. Father, what does this mean?"

"My Child, this means war against North Korea. They will either disarm or be disarmed. Understand? To many it may seem like just a meeting. But, My Child, it is a declaration of war and those, who rely on the occult, believe that Mars will bless them in this declaration of war. But beware the Ides of March."

"What do You mean, Father?"

"On the Ides of March, these evil ones concocted and finalized their Iraqi war plans. These plans have not worked as they thought and neither will the August 27<sup>th</sup> plans."

"Father, what more should we know?"

"My Child, you should know that the Antichrist is busily working behind the scenes. There is a very big push now to destroy America, to hit you from all sides, and before you can recover from a given disaster, to pummel you with another. These are their plans. You will see these escalate; and the reason you will see them escalate is to wake up America, that those, who truly love Me, will clean up their lives.

I cannot long allow America to stand as the whore of the world. This country no longer bears My Name, save in ways as it seems convenient. No longer can I stand idly by and allow such evil to go on unpunished. My Little One, the Antichrist is rising and America is surely falling. Few, few, few care at all, and this cuts deeply into My heart. And, even with the prayers of the few righteous, My Little One, I can no longer ignore this filth. I can no longer ignore this stench. It is judgement time for America and for Canada."

"Father, I am sorry that You have no prophets in Canada, who are revealing the on-going plans of the enemy to Your people. This pains me, Father."

"My Little One, I have prophets in Canada, but I have not been led to show them the plans of the enemy as I have shown you; for with some of the prophets I am distressed. They have become lackadaisical. They have become complacent and do not seek Me as they should. Therefore, I have ceased to reveal the hidden to them. There was a time when they were on fire for Me; but have lost this fire. They have lost this zeal and some have used their Internet sites to criticize My work through you. I cannot bless this. I cannot work in this; for it is an abomination for one of Mine to accuse another of My true prophets. How can I ignore this? For, it is one of Mine accusing Me. My Child, this must stop!"

"I am sorry, my Father. I do not wish any harm to these people, but have only love and forgiveness for them. Father, Canada needs prophets, who want to know of the hidden plans of the enemy. Father, You have many Loved Ones up there, who are in the dark and they do not believe that the fate of America is also the fate of Canada."

"You are right, My Child. They do not believe, but I tell you that Canada and America are twin whores and they share the same fate. It is time for My people in Canada to wake up to their heritage. For, they have sown rebellion and they shall reap the whirlwind of rebellion."

"Oh, my Father, how I wish we did not have to go through these heartaches! How I wish people would come back to You!"

"Yes, My Child, and so do I. But, they do not choose Me. They do not love Me; but love evil and this is why I must judge these two countries and other countries around the world. And, with this we shall stop for today. Type these two messages and get them out soon. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 23<sup>rd</sup> day of August, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

## **SECOND MESSAGE FROM OUR FATHER IN HEAVEN**

**God's judgement against the evil ones!**

***"The Horns off the Goathead in Washington DC"***

**August 20<sup>th</sup>, 2003**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Child, as you look outside, you see that there is no wind. Not a single leaf moving. The skies are full of poisons, which have been put there by the Bush crowd and the temperature is very hot. Is this not so?"

"My Father, it is so and I believe that it was 103 degrees yesterday."

"My Little One, as the wind blows, My Spirit blows upon My Faithful."

"Yes, my Father, this is so; but now there is no wind. What does this mean?"

"My Child, it means that now is the time to draw close to Me; for evil is abound."

"Oh, my Father, I know, for with this Mars passage, those in the occult are in high gear."

"My Child, multiple assassinations are prepared to coincide with this Mars transit. These are meant to be a sacrifice to Lucifer." (Note: Did one of these surely happen in Sweden?" Linda)

"Father, I pray that You intervene and that none of them come to pass."

"My Little One, evil will be evil and evil will reap the rewards of evil."

"But, Father, the evil ones like the Bushes never seem to reap the rewards for their evil works."

"My Little One, you may not see them reap them, but they reap them all the same."

"But, Father, they do their evil in full view of the people, so why do they not reap their rewards for evil in full view of the people?"

"My Child, you ask a very god question and I tell you that soon, very soon, the whole world shall see the Bush gang reap what they have sown."

"But, Father, truly it would take them many lifetimes to reap what they have sown. They are responsible for the deaths of millions of people. They are responsible for the addictions of millions through dope peddling. They have stolen trillions. They have done more evil than any family I know of, outside of the Royal Family of England, the Rothschilds and the Rockefellers, and they continue in their evil. But, honestly, Father, their evil may top that of any of these families. So, for them to reap it in one life, I just do not understand how this could be."

"My Child, you are correct on this account. Save they repent, their reaping could go not for a long, long time. But, I tell you, My Child, that in plain view of the world, as you have petitioned, they shall truly begin to reap as they have sown."

"Father, as for me, this could not be soon enough. It seems that regardless of the evil they do, they have never come to justice. They truly believe they are gods. They set themselves above all laws of any land, but most importantly above Your laws. Father, I am appalled at the evil that they do, the lies upon lies they tell, the murders they commit, etc., etc. and they never come to justice. Father, I am asking You to clean out the evil. You have said that you will remove the horns from the goat head and even the head of the goat off Washington DC this year. Father, as You have said this in the past, even then I did not totally understand what You meant. Father, what did You mean by this?"

"I meant what I said."

"Father, tell me exactly what this means; for You know that You speak in symbols. Your mind is not our mind and we just do not understand."

"My Child, you are correct in what You are saying. You cannot understand this symbolism, save I give you understanding. My Child, you know a little of the occult symbolism in DC."

"Yes, my Father."

"And you know, My Child, that righteous ones fought for a constitutional republic."

"Yes, my Father."

"And, since the beginning, the evil ones have sought to undermine this constitutional republic in every way."

"Yes, my Father, the goats among the sheep. The weeds and thorns among the wheat."

"Exactly. So, there has been this evil force, which has set out to undermine all that I have been determined to give you."

"Yes, Father."

"And, all the while, My Child, the evil ones have pushed and pushed to dilute My word. They have pushed to dilute My power. They have pushed and pushed to destroy the moral fiber of this country; for therein is the strength. It is the backbone."

"And they have succeeded, Father."

"Yes, My Child, and particularly through the media."

"This is so."

"And, My Child, you are thinking, what does this have to do with the goat head and the horns of the goat head. My Little One, it has a lot to do with it. First, each of you must understand the determination of Lucifer, even from the beginning to destroy this nation and to destroy you as individuals. My Little One, Lucifer and his hoards hate each of you with a hate, which runs so deep, that you could never grasp it.

This hate is real and what they plot in their hate is annihilation of every Christian and real Jew. They know that this annihilation must be done in stealth. It must be done in secret, for if the masses ever wake up, they, themselves will be history. Well, now, My Child, more and more are awakening. The truth of their evil is coming out and truly, My Child, they are running scared. And, in their fear, they are stumbling all over themselves. With their guide the, goathead demon, bound in chains in the Lake of Fire, they are having trouble. A lot of trouble. But, in no way does this stop their evil. In some ways, they are like blind soldiers, stabbing in the dark. But, they continue on."

"Now, My Child, the Mars transit is coming up within few, short days and the occult practices are moving into a crescendo. They are moving toward a big blowout, if you will. But, My Child, in many ways, this blowout may be little more than a fizzle. It is up to My Faithful to get into high gear in spiritual warfare against them, and their big bang can and will become a whimper.

"My Faithful know the power of spiritual warfare and it is time for them to get into high gear. My Little One, this is full-scale war between good and evil and many souls are at stake."

"Oh, my Father, I know. But, still, Father, what does this have to do with the goat head?"

"My Little One, first I am taking the horns off the goat head in DC. In other words, this year I am going to destroy the power base in DC. And, this year, I am also going to remove the goat head."

"Father, does this relate to the goathead demon being in the Lake of Fire?"

"It does and these are two separate things. This year, I am going to destroy this evil power base in DC and the goathead demon, itself, is in the Lake of Fire."

"Yes, Father, I know this."

"And, in the process, I am breaking the evil chains over the Capitol. Plus, My Child, I am going to break the Bushes and their evil cabal. My Child, I know that you cannot imagine how this will all come about; but just know that it is at hand. I am bringing a shake-up to America that is going to shake it to its very foundation. No longer will the evil ones be able to hide the Sun with their hands. No longer! For, the Son is falling on them."

"Praise You, Father! Praises to Your holy Name!"

"My Little One, it is a new day for My Faithful! I tell you, My Child, that every one, who has received these prayer cloths and who uses them and believes will begin to see My mighty hand in their lives. Many will be propelled into never before experienced visions. Many will begin to hear Me and My Son speaking clearly to them and they will have depths of spiritual experiences as never before. This is My blessing through you to My scattered sheep. My Little One, through these very anointed clothes, I am using you to reach and to anoint My scattered sheep and to prepare them supernaturally as never before for battle."

"Father, this is beautiful! Three times in one week, I have received word of such a thing and all have Your anointed cloths."

"My Child, I have caused this; for they have had the faith to order the cloths and to believe and I am opening them up to new spiritual dimensions."

"Father, this is so beautiful."

"So, it is not just healings or miracles that they will receive, My Child. Remember the House of Israel anointing."

"Yes, my Father."

"And, My Little One, this is being imparted to those, who continue to use the cloths and who believe."

"Oooo-eeee!!! Thank You, Father. Thank You! Thank You! Thank You! Father, there is a beautiful woman, who has helped in sending out these clothes, even before I knew You would anoint them. This Precious woman has helped with these works and has said to use what she gives to bring You glory. , Father, she has regularly helped to send out these cloths so that You would get the glory. Father, I want You to dip Your finger down, touch this woman and impart to her Your House of Israel anointing. Father, bless this beautiful woman. Give her dreams and visions and show her great and mighty things. I cannot send her a cloth as I do not even know how to reach her, but Father, You do. Will You do this?"

"It is done."

"Thank You, Father! Thank You! Thank You! Thank You!"

"And, with this, My Child, we shall stop for today. I am Your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 20<sup>th</sup> day of August, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

Dear Ones, my apologies for taking so long to get this to you. There has been a lot going, which has taken up much of my time. Very soon, I will post more messages, so keep checking back. It will not take so long this time. Much love to you, our Dear Brothers and Sisters!

Jesus is our Precious Lifeline.

Your Brother and Sister,  
Dennis and Linda

PS: Is Hurricane Isabel about to help in taking the horns off the goathead in Washington DC?

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Seven****"The Day of Reckoning is at hand!"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. Blessed are you, My Little One; for you hunger after righteousness and I shall never desert or leave you."

"Oh, Father, I love You so, but Oh how my heart mourns for the plight of the lost! How my heart mourns for the plight of the wicked! Day by day, this evil escalates and the masses are all the more blind. Father, Oh, Father, how will You ever reach these people? For, in Your mercy, You plead and You plead! You send prophets with the truth and the preachers laugh and scorn! False prophets are rising on every front with palatable words for the people and in huge numbers, the people chase after lies and vanity! They, having itching ears, cling to every word of the false prophets and ignore or ridicule Your true servants. Father, Oh, Father, how will these people ever see? How will they ever hear? We are going into grave times. We are facing terrifying troubles in the world and the people sleep on. Father, I have written it. We have posted and disseminated what You have said, Father, but so few have listened. It is a dreadful day when most all preachers believe that George W. Bush is a Christian."

"My Child, in no way do I hold you responsible for the behavior of those, who reject My word. In no way, for to each is given a choice. And, through their choices on a daily basis, each determines his or her fate. But, I tell you right now, My Child, that hell is enlarging all the time. It is growing with the rebellious and enlarging itself all the time."

"Father, I do not know what it will take to wake up these people. I do not know what it will take for them to wake up from their comfortable lifestyles and to see and hear the truth."

"My Child, I tell you what it shall take. It shall take death and destruction. It shall take famine. It shall take disease on a wide scale. It shall take pestilence and wars and destruction. It shall take great losses and starvation on many fronts. For, I tell you now, My Child, that all these things are at the door of the USA. My Little One, I have given you a dream and in this dream I have shown you many, many, who were out of work, without any money. Everyone in this dream has depended on government handouts for survival and they all had no desire to work. And, at this moment, most all in the USA are unaware that that one day soon, there will be no government checks. There will be no social security. There will be no welfare; but do they choose to hunt work, even in the face of no money. No, My Child, they choose not to work; for they have been accustomed to having someone else, namely the government, pay them to live. But, I tell you, My Child, that this day is at hand; for as you have found out since this dream, all the social security money has been stolen. Every bit. And, in short season, the checks will be stopped. When, you in America wake up, you will see that you are naked. You are broke and destitute. The wolves of hunger will be stalking you as a nation and your babies will not have food or milk. And, My Child, I tell you now that this day is at your door. The whole world will see America become a third world country overnight."

"Father, I know this is at hand and my heart is broken."

"But, My Child, this would not be, save the people first rejected Me. They rejected My commandments and refused My Son. They chose rebellion and rejected righteousness. And, because of this, the whole world shall look upon America and say, 'What went wrong?' But, I want the whole world to know what went wrong with America. I blessed you above all nations and in your blessings you became all the more the whore. I blessed you and you cursed Me. Yes, My Child, the day of reckoning for America is now. And, you ask, My Child, will there be a terror attack in September, and I tell you now that it is planned and yes, the Bush government and their Satanic friends are the authors of the same. And, you ask, 'Does this have to be?' My response to you is, No, it does not have to be. These plans as with all evil plans can be stopped at this point if people repent of their evil and return to Me. This is My promise and has always been My promise. But, I tell you now that after a while, I will no longer be merciful to this land. I shall turn My wrath upon it and shall utterly destroy it. But, even so I will never leave My Loved Ones. I will never forsake Mine. Yes, My Child, the world is headed into World War III. You are looking at a deliberate confrontation with North Korea. You are looking at massive terrorism, which is planned for America, Canada, Europe, Australia and you are looking at worldwide famine. The world, itself, is facing economic collapse. Did you hear Me? A worldwide economic collapse. This is at the door. These are My warnings. People will wake up now or many, many will perish in the coming wars, plagues, disasters and terrors. These are My warnings. Post this soon that all may repent and pray. I am Your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 1<sup>st</sup> day of September, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

## PART II

### Second Message from our Father in Heaven

#### *"God's Judgements, the World Over!"*

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Child, I know your heart's desire and this desire is to please Me. This desire is to do My will and to bring Me glory. My Little One, if all would only realize that I want their hearts and I want them to be clean and removed from the pretenses of the worldliness. I want their eyes on Me and their ears open to My guidance. I want them filled with My Spirit. I want them to be vehicles of My love, My tenderness and mercy, yet full of My wisdom, understanding, truth and discernment. And, even so, my Little One, they are bearers of My light. They are bearers of My truth. But, when their eye is corrupt, they whole body is corrupt. When the ear is deaf, the whole body is in peril; for who can see, whose eyes behold evil and who can hear, when their ears are stopped? Yes, My Child, it is My delight to put My glory in My vessels of light; for are they not extensions of Me? Have I not told that My Faithful shall know My glory; yea that they shall be harbingers of My glory to the people? Have I not told that My Faithful shall bring many to me and that they shall shine as the stars? Yes, My Child this and more is the heritage of the Faithful. This is the heritage of the lightbearers. But, the lovers of darkness shall reap a greater darkness. Those, who love evil, who will not honor Me and My commandments, shall reap the whirlwind of My judgement. They shall know the end-result of rebellion, which is separation from me, and I tell you, My Child, that many animals are better off than those humans, and angels alike, who are separated from me. For, in the darkness of their ways, those, who are separated from Me are worse off than the animals! Their behavior is more vicious. It is more destitute. It bears a great darkness. Yes, their plight often becomes worse than the animals and their behavior worse. My Little One, this is what happens when each of you chooses to forsake the moral codes, which I put over you.

Yes, your antichrist government does not want the Ten Commandments in your schools. They do not want them in your minds, in your hearts, in your Spirit; for their design is toward your destruction. When you will honor no moral laws, you become as the beasts of the field and truly worse in many ways. And, as you have forsaken your divine heritage, you are ready to be scrapped. You are ready to be destroyed as a people; for you are repulsive in My sight.

My Child, this has been the way of Lucifer from the beginning. Being full of pride and vanity, he chose to usurp My power. He chose to usurp My authority. He chose to override My commands and knows no laws. He knows no morality and his comrades are the same.

My Little One, do you not see the sorting? Do you not see the separation? Do you not see the division, which is going on? It is a time, wherein each of you will choose obedience toward Me and My Son or you will choose the path of rebellion. You will either honor My commandments or you will go the way of the evil ones. You will choose to honor Me and live or dishonor Me and die by degrees.

My Child, never in the history of the whole Earth have times been so perilous. It is truly well to work with the right hand and to keep it from the left. Treachery is at every turn. None can be trusted; for their eyes are upon evil and their ears are closed. Through their rebellion, the masses have chosen their own delusions. They have chosen their own darkness and hence their own destruction.

My Child, in all the world, there is not 1/10<sup>th</sup> of one percent, which is righteous. You have heard Me correctly. There is not 1/10<sup>th</sup> of one percent."

"Oh, my Father, I feel so sad for the lost. I know what it is like to be lost and how I wish this were not so!"

"My Little One, all that you see when you look around you, I have allowed. As I have blessed this nation, the people have increasingly turned their backs on me. As I have increased your goods, you, as a people have increasingly pushed Me out. You have increasingly substituted the unreal for the real. You have turned your blessings into idols and you have increasingly lusted after more and more of the world. What you have been given as a blessing is now your cursing.

Therefore, My Child, I have no choice, save to judge you as a nation and to judge other countries right alongside you. You, as a people, the world over have given Me no choice. I am sending My judgements, but few even notice. My Little One, in spite of all the deaths in Europe, which were caused by the heat of My anger toward them, do you suppose that they connect these losses with My judgements?"

"No, My Father, they do not."

"You are correct, My Child. They continue on in their self-sufficiency. They continue on with their partying, their drinking, their whoremongering, their perverted lusts, their love of money and of this world, their idolatries, their atheism and widespread rebellion. Yes, My Child, they continue on with blind eyes and deaf ears and in spite of this judgement of great drought and excessive heat, they have learned nothing. Just as America, for the most part you have learned little. And, so now, My Child, comes a greater round of judgements for the whole Earth. It is a time of great rumbling and shaking. It is a time of war on many fronts. It is the beginning of great famine and severe water shortages and even though all these things will happen and in many, many places, the ground will not bear its crops, the people will curse Me. They will raise their hands with a fist toward Me; for they will not see that they are bearing the fruit of their own rebellion. No, My Child, these things will not cross their minds; for only a few really and truly love Me and My Son. Only a few the world over are righteous. Only a few love Me with their whole being and put Me and My Son first. Only a few and I am increasingly separating these out. I am



increasingly removing these far away from those, who love the world, so that all the time, they have less and less in common with others. Yes, this is a great separation going on. There is an isolation going on and it is severe. It is critical; for it is painful for My Loved Ones. It is a difficult time for them; for many are asking, 'What have I done that all these things are befalling Me?' 'Why are so many turning on me?' 'Why is life so hard?' And, My answer to all their questions is this. I am removing Mine from among them, lest My very own get tarred with the same brush. For to those, who choose blindness, a greater blindness is given. For those, who choose deafness, a greater deafness shall befall them. For, those, who love a lie, a greater lie shall hit them. For those, who choose rebellion, a greater rebellion shall hit them But, for those, who profess a love for Me and My Son, who want to do what is right, a great purge through the fires is at hand. Through the heat of My holy fires, I shall burn out of them all that is displeasing to Me. It is a time of great purging; for My Son is coming back for those, who are clean. He is coming back for those, who are pure. He is coming back for those, who are white as snow. And, I tell you, My Child, that it He came back right now, so few would go. So very few."

"Yet, Father, all the preachers are misleading the people by telling them that they will be raptured out and not have to go through any trials."

"And, My Child, as they have not had a love for truth, they have been given a lie, a very big lie."

"Father, it is a sad day; for millions upon millions have bought this lie."

"Tis so, My Child, and save they repent soon, they shall make their way into hell. My Child, I know you have many questions and this is understandable."

"Father, I do, but mostly I feel so heartbroken for the state of the world. I feel so sad for the lost. It is a thing, which pains my soul and how I wish it were not so."

"But, My Child, it is so. To each is given a choice. Choose obedience to My Commandments and honor My Son and live on. Or, choose rebellion and go the way of the fallen ones."

"Father, this is the bottom line. Is it not? Each will either choose and honor You and obey You and Your commands, or go the way of the devil and reap His destiny."

"My Little One, with each choice, every person either chooses Me or Lucifer."

"So, it is You and Your Kingdom or Lucifer and his. There is no in-between."

"You have said it and this is so. Right now, this determination is being made every moment of every day by each of you. You either choose to love, honor and obey Me and My Son and live a life more abundantly or you choose to dishonor Me and thereby choose darkness and rebellion. There is no in-between. You choose one or the other with each decision you make."

"And, the effects of these decisions are cumulative."

"They are, and in this way one is either filled with more and more light or with more and more darkness. Right now, I am becoming more and more strict with My people. No longer will I tolerate half-measures. No longer will I tolerate shades of gray. You will either walk the Straight and Narrow or you will go the Broad Way. You will no longer arbitrate My word and give Me half-measures. I am expecting more and more from My people. I am expecting purity. I am expecting perfect obedience."

"Oh, Father, but we all fail."

"This is so, My Child, and this is why I expect you to confess your sins daily, that you may be forgiven daily. But, if you will not do this, these sins will build up and shades of gray and black will settle into your being. This will not do. It will not work; for I am expecting a deep loyalty and continued obedience from My Faithful. Nothing else will do. Understand?"

"Yes, my Father."

"Now, My Child, you want direction for My people. You want to know that is coming down. You want to warn the people."

"Yes, Father, so long as this is Your will."

"And, it is My will, that all would repent, come back to me, honor My Son, and not have to go the way of Lucifer and his."

"Yes, my Father."

"Know this, My Child, a greater judgement is coming upon Europe, even war in their midst. More fires shall hit Europe and famine shall set in. A mighty earthquake shall rattle parts of Europe, including Italy, Spain, Belgium, France, Germany and England. The ground shall buckle in places and volcanoes shall erupt. The Sun shall begin to be darkened as I pour out My judgements in Europe.

And, Canada and Australia shall feel the heat of My anger. For, they have gone whoring after every whore under every strange tree. My whip is cracking over Canada and the USA right now and a double crack of My whip is sounding over Australia. Australia shall soon begin to break up from mighty earthquakes and parts of it shall begin to separate. Parts of the South Pole shall break off in greater measure and South America shall begin to feel the great sting of My judgements. Great rumblings, mighty earthquakes and erupting volcanoes shall begin to rip through South America and Mexico shall not go untouched. A mighty quake shall soon destroy Rio de Janeiro and it shall rip inland burying a large amount of land. My Child, I am deeply saddened when I look upon the people of South America; for they are lost in all manner of occult. They are in bondage to the Catholic Church and live a kind of godliness, obedient to the doctrines of men, yet cut off from My Spirit. A great howling shall go up in South America; for the natural calamities shall be great and a great pain shall be upon the people. But, if they will repent of their evils, if they will forsake their sorceries and if they will turn to Me and honor My Son, I will turn to them. I will hear their cries and I will not utterly destroy their lands. But, if they will not repent and come to Me, I will systematically destroy them and their way of life shall come to a standstill.

Argentina shall be submerged under water for the most part; for the waves, which are created by the passing of this incoming planet, shall make it so. And, few shall live to tell of it, save they come to Me and repent in a great way. One third of Brazil shall be covered with water and these people swept into the seas and covered with debris, save they repent of their witchcraft and forsake the doctrines of men. Many shall say, 'Mountains fall on me!' For, the fear shall be so great!

And, as for American, woe to America, the great whore of the whole world! With your fornications, with your rebellion, with your lusts, you have polluted the whole world, and My wrath upon you shall be as a red-hot fire. For, with each passing day, My anger is mounting toward you. Even as the heat of Yellowstone is My anger mounting toward you. You are a proud and haughty lot and few, few at all listen. You turn a deaf ear to Me and to My prophets. You are full of derision and scorn. Your churches

are utterly polluted and you have driven out the righteous. Oh, you are a rebellious lot and soon, very soon, My fist shall strike your heartland. With one blow, I shall destroy one third of the grain belt. With a second blow, I shall destroy much of the eastern seaboard. With a third blow, I shall pummel the West Coast. With a fourth blow, I shall turn summer into winter. Oh, My Judgements are coming upon you and many of you shall raise a fist at Me and you shall openly curse Me. But, in your anger, you shall only know more of My wrath. Oh, you are arrogant, prideful, deceptive individuals! Long I have pleaded with you! Long I have called out to you and you have turned a deaf ear! You have turned a blind eye! Now, at this late hour, some of you shall call out to Me. You shall call out to My Son, but because you would not listen in your time of plenty, I shall be slow to hear you in your times of little. Yes, the great judgement of America and the world at large is at hand and you shall not escape it. Every person on this planet shall feel the heat of My judgement. You shall know it. You shall see it, yet even so, many will not recognize the source of it. Yes, My Child, Yellowstone will soon ignite. It shall blow out, like a fiery furnace. But, this is only round one. As you have seen in visions, I will release My judgement through it in stages. Yes, this one volcano could destroy life on this planet, but there is so much more that will. And, as you look around, you know what I mean. The world, itself, is facing a nuclear war. This nuclear war is breathing down the neck of America. The world is facing famine and more and more disease. Many will plead to die, but death will not come. This incoming planet will continue to stir up the Sun. It will continue to stir up the Earth. It will continue to bring in asteroids, meteors and comets."

"Father, how long do we have before this planet comes?"

"My Child, I have told you before that it is not just the passing you need to be concerned about, but what happens before and after the passing. You are beginning to see the pummeling that comes before its passing and this pummeling shall get more and more intense until instability is the everyday word."

"So, Father, we are about to see a nuclear exchange in the world?"

"And, sooner than you think, for the USA and its coalition have declared war against North Korea."

"Father, You warned of this."

"And, war with Iran is imminent. The whole Arab world is in an uproar and they have nuclear weapons, given to them by America!"

"Oh, Father, how I wish this were not so!"

"But, it is. The whole world is on the verge of a nuclear war. Super volcanoes are at the point of going off and ash, from these alone, can shut down life on Earth. Overnight, temperatures can plummet from warm to freezing."

"Father, my heart is broken by all this."

"And, so it should be; for billions stand to die and soon. The whole world is on the brink of a grave nuclear catastrophe."

"Father, will America be attacked soon?"

"I tell you, My Child, that the enemy has the capability and this is all planned. But, I tell you, My Child, I Myself, am bringing judgement upon America. Yes, I have a few Faithful in this land and it has been the prayers of the Faithful, which have kept this land afloat. But, My Child, the few can no longer save the

many. I must judge this evil; for even some of My Loved Ones are falling to it. No longer can I extend My hand of mercy to an errant land."

"Father, I have seen Your whip crack over this land!"

"Yes, My Child, you have and My judgement is going to roll across America from one end to another. Not just judgement for My people! But, judgement for the evil ones over you! You will see My judgement hit the Bushes and the Clintons in plain view of the whole world. I am putting enmity, a great enmity among the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds and the Royal Family of England. Those, who have been united through evil, will now turn on one another, like rabid dogs. I am putting enmity among the secret societies and I will begin to empty them out. Their evil schemes, which have worked in the past, will fail them over and over. I am putting a great greed in the heart of Putin of Russia and he shall set out to undermine all agreements with the USA, with the Royal family of England and with other nations. I shall cause a furor to rise up in him and I shall draw him forth, bit by bit against the Bushes and against any and all agreements with America. I shall align him with the Arabs and with the Chinese toward destruction of the free world.

A nuclear explosion, a very great nuclear explosion shall soon go off and it will be deemed as an accident, though it will be no accident. This will involve both Russia and China. All these things are heating up. The world, as you know it to be, is being destroyed, here a little and there a little and many, many souls the world over are about to exit to eternal life, or eternal damnation. To each is given a choice."

"Father, when You say, 'eternal damnation.' What do You mean?"

"I mean that those, who chose the way of Lucifer are eternally damned. This is what I mean. And, every day, with each choice, each of you chooses life and light or death and destruction. There is no in-between. And, so it is My Child. My Son is the safety net for all humanity. He is the Savior of all mankind. There is none other. He is the Way and He is the Life. Through Him comes all truth to My people; for through Him has come My Spirit of Truth. So, My Child, let all receive these things; for in the world there is no safety. My Son is the safety-net for all mankind."

"Father, will we see a war in September?"

"It is planned."

"With North Korea?"

"These are their plans."

"Will this be stopped?"

"It can be altered through the prayers of many. As always, these things are not set in stone. But, My Child, remember this. My judgement is falling upon the whole world."

"But, Father, I must warn the people. I must."

"This is your calling. Warn them. True repentance is the answer to the problems of this world. But, as few have heard in the past, do you believe they will hear now?"

"Father, I pray so that they do hear."

"My Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 14<sup>th</sup> day of September, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

### Part III

#### ***"New World Order Plans to destroy Washington DC and more"***

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Child, you have come seeking Me for confirmation of more terror, which is planned against America. And, because of your prayers, I have shown you the plans of the enemy. My Child, this is My mercy towards America; for there are many therein that I love greatly. And, as I have told you, Washington DC is the prime target of terrorism in America. Yes, it is true that New York City and the West Coast are also prime targets. But, what I have shown you is a planned attack on Washington DC, especially the bombs in the subway system. My Child, this is to further terrorize the lawmakers and to get them to pass more 'terror' laws against you as a people, thereby making it possible for them to pick up any and all dissidents.

As I have shown you, another of their targets is the power plant in Pennsylvania, along with the various parts of the rail system all across America. As I explained to you, Russia and China are figuring heavily in these planned attacks of terror and once these bills are pushed through, the plan is for round one of martial law in America.

My Child, as you know, the whole economy of the USA is about to fall and the dollar is all but history. You are looking at a very grave situation with North Korea and a nuclear situation, which could explode at any moment.

My Little One, times the world over are grave, indeed! All that I have warned you of is at the door! As I have shown you, Yellowstone is about to create great destruction in America. This volcano, alone, will set off earthquakes and destroy much of the grain belt."

"So, Father, the Bushes are itching to put Russian and Chinese troops in the streets of America."

"And, all for the 'good of America'; for most of your troops are out of the country."

"Father, this is a terrible thing!"

"It is. And, with this, we shall stop for today. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 19<sup>th</sup> day of September, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

## Part IV

***"Pray against the plans of the enemy!"***

"My Little One, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. As you go to type these words, you ask, 'Are the plans of the enemy (September 19<sup>th</sup>) still in progress and for the given date.' And, My response to you is this: Yes, these plans are still in progress and whether this date or at a later time, these are still their plans. It is incumbent upon each of you, that when their plans are revealed, you must pray against these things. America is in a mercy state. You are in a state of grace and you are still standing as a country only because of the prayers of the righteous. In my anger, I would have destroyed this land years ago, but because of My love for My Faithful, I have not."

"Father, how will You take the horns off the head of the goat in Washington DC and will this still be done by year's end?"

"My Child, this is a mystery to you."

"Father, it is and I want to know what it means."

"My Child, how does the goat defend itself."

"With its horns and with its head."

"And, as a nation, are you not having trouble defending yourself?"

"Yes, my Father. There is no money for the Iraqi war. We have lost in this war, in a very big way as You said we would. In fact, every word that You gave in Book Eight, Chapter Fifteen and elsewhere in these writings about this war, has come to pass."

"This is so."

"And, now, My Child, your military is in terrible shape. They will die like flies because of radiation poisoning, poor eating habits, not enough water and from other toxic chemical sources, not to mention the heat, which they have had to endure. You, as an American people, have been lied to. On all accounts regarding this war, you have been lied to. Now, your country is on the verge of economic collapse and this will not be stopped. You will not have money for these military excursions. You will not have money for government-funded programs, like welfare and social security. Your military is in severe distress and soon you will not be able to defend yourselves. My Child, the whole world system is facing economic collapse.

With a national debt approaching 50 trillion dollars, America is totally bankrupt and the international community will not long tolerate a bloated windbag! You, as a nation, will wake up, live according to My moral instructions, and you will survive, or you will be destroyed. This is simple. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 25th day of September, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Eight****"A Dark Forest"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Master Jesus, yea Yeshua, Lord of earth and heir to the same. My Child, I know your heart and I know your love for Me, for our Father and for Your fellow brothers and sisters. Yes, I know this love. Our Father knows this love and we know of your hate for the evils of the world.

Yes, My Child, the whole world is a dark forest. It is full of every imaginable evil. Many have sprung up to great heights in this dark forest. They are tall trees, very tall and very wide. They have grown taller and taller through the years, pushing out more and more light and taking, taking, taking more and more of all things until little is left for the average person, save to work, work, work with little reward.

These tall trees continue to spread. They continue to block the light and the forest of humanity is becoming darker and darker. The wealth is in the hands of a few, who are utterly evil and totally corrupt. Steadily, they are pushing out the light of God and the masses are falling in the darkness of this forest.

Those, who bear the light of God, who bring light into this darkness, are continually persecuted. They are being continually persecuted, tortured and killed. Those in government, whose job is to protect the people, are continually being bought off or threatened into submission. Many the world over are dead. They are falling to these deceptions and others are already dead.

My Child, there is an on-going plot to kill you. These evil ones never stop devising more and more creative ways to kill you. They have bought off the local police. They have bought off the local sheriff. His pockets are full of filthy lucre. And, My Child, you are correct. The local police and local city officials have all received new vehicles for their spying on you. For, their evil, they have been handsomely rewarded. Riding over your back, they gloat in their spy network. From one to the other, they are busy relating the handiworks of their spy network. Oh, they are proud! They are full of glee; for they believe that they are doing a good job. Yes, My Child, this is the world you live in and I know you hate this world system. Any and all, who love Me and our Father hate this world system. If they do not hate this evil, they cannot have love for God. One cannot love our Father and evil at the same time.

My Child, I know that you want to know what our Father is going to do about this evil and I tell you now that upon all the face of the Earth, evil is multiplying. It is escalating. It is growing at an alarming rate. Many, many call good evil and evil good. Many, many call white black and black white. Do you believe that the local police believe anything other than what they are told, that you are evil? Do you believe it?"

"My Lord, I know that they believe I am a terrorist and they are running as fast as they can for the Satanists, who run this government and they are proud of it. At the end of the day, they get an "attaboy" and they believe they have done a good thing on spying on us through their many cameras and running to the Catholic-church-controlled CIA and other government spy agencies and revealing any crumb."

"You are correct, My Child. This is exactly what they do. And, you are correct about the Vatican and the fact that it is controlled by a very evil, Satanic group, which does run the intelligence agencies of the

world. You have the threatening letter, which was sent to you from the elite Satanists whores in the Vatican, threatening you and then asking you to work for them. When you refused to work for them, they set out to kill you. Then, they began tunneling under the land where you live, setting up a military base, right under you.

My Child, they are desperate and in their desperation, they are getting more and more bold. They know they control the intelligence agencies of the world. They know they control the militaries of the world.

They know that their alliance controls the wealth. Therefore, they can buy off any and all that they choose. They can coerce and threaten the rest. What do they fear; for they believe that they are gods and that each of you is cannon fodder.

But, My Child, there is one problem, one very large problem with their thinking. They cannot control Me. They cannot control our Father and they cannot control those, who have a heart after doing God's will.

But, the problem, My Child, is that most all (people) are controlled; for very few wish to do the will of God.

My Little One, you are a thorn in their side, a very large thorn. For, I have put you at the portal of this interdimensional door! I have called you into My service and you have worked faithfully to do the will of our Father. I have called you and you have run and our Father loves you so. We are pleased in you, My Child; for your trials have been great, yet you have continued to fight the good fight. You have struggled.

Yes, My Child, it has been hard; for they have continually tried to kill you. Over and over, they have sought to kill you and the hand of our Father has kept you. But, now, My Child, the push to kill you is feverish. It is greater than ever; for I have called you and placed you over this interdimensional door. So, day by day, twenty-four hours a day, the Satanists are tunneling beneath you. The local police department and sheriff are paid off to spy on you. Your every move is recorded. Your every telephone call, your every conversation, these are all recorded so that they can harass you, so that they can further plan ways to entrap you and to kill you.

Yes, My Child, the world is thick with evil. It is rampant and taking over like a weed; but know this My Child, My Father and I shall never forsake you. Yes, My Child, you have been told it and this is so. You will not go into their prisons and they will never succeed in killing you. But, I tell you what is about to happen to your enemies. I tell you what is about to happen to these corrupt local police and to the corrupt local sheriff. My Little One, our Father is going to send in among them a plague. This plague shall attack their skin and boils shall erupt all over them. The, their hair shall begin to fall out and their eyes shall begin to bulge in their sockets. One by one, they shall be hit and one by one they shall die. Those, who paid them to do this evil, shall be hit by the same disease; and those, who sit above, giving the orders, shall be hit by the same disease. One by one, they will fall. All the filthy lucre they have taken and given out to spy on you and to help kill you will be for naught; for their demise is at hand. All the vehicles are accursed. These new vehicles shall literally fall apart before their very eyes. This is the fate of the Judases among you. This is their heritage."

"But, still, My Lord, if they would but see their wrongs and repent of this evil, I pray that you would save their souls. For, in ignorance, they have cooperated with the Satanists to kill me and I would prefer to see them saved and not have to go through these horrible things. Father, I do not wish ill upon them, but in view of all that they have done and continue to do, I ask for your mercy."

"My Child, your heart is known to Me and I know that you do not sit by and wish malice upon anyone. But, even so, you have many enemies and our Father is about to begin to level the playing field. And, know this, My Child, and this is as you have been told before. All the tunneling is for naught. It is for nothing; for steadily, all who situate themselves beneath you, will come to the same fate as these



corrupt law enforcement officers. They will all perish and day by day, they are building their own graves. My Child, they are foolish, indeed. For, they come up against Me and our Father, not you; and vengeance o the Most High God is being poured out on your enemies. Be not troubled by the evil that you see; for our Father is about to do a new work through you and through others of His Loved Ones. It is a new day and the Supernatural Army is being steadily empowered. I am your Master, Yea Lord and Saviour, Jesus, yea Yeshua."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 8<sup>th</sup> day of October, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

## **PART II**

### **"Our Father's Kingdom in Earth"**

#### ***"A Message for South Africa"***

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. Oh, My Little One, let all fall on their faces and mourn; for it is not a time to rejoice, but a time of sorrow. It is not a time of blessings for the masses; for the whole Earth is full of curses. It is not a time of light, but a time of darkness. It is a time wherein all should rent their clothes and fall on their faces in despair; for My judgement is upon the whole world. The fiery crackles of the Earth are only a warning of My imminent judgement upon the whole world; for a mighty shaking is at hand for the whole Earth. Yes, from 'sea to shining sea,' this shaking shall be felt as My hammer of judgement hits, not only the USA, but nation after nation. For, I am rising up in My anger .My wrath is being kindled against the evildoers of this world and I shall lay waste to those dens of iniquity. Woe, woe, woe and darkness as mankind has never seen is upon all the Earth; for it is day of great darkness, not light

But, even so, My Child, as you see the world falling down around you and as you see nation rise up against nation, as you see wars on many fronts, and famine, pestilence, disease, know that I will never forsake My Loved Ones! I will never leave those, who faithfully love Me and serve me and My Son.

Yes, My Child, even in the midst of this utter darkness, I am about to do a new thing. I am about to supernaturally empower My Faithful as never before. Yes, My Child, even as you see evil rise on every front, and even as many of you see destruction in your own neighborhoods, know this: I am doing a new thing with My people.

Here and there, all around the world, I am calling forth My Faithful. I am calling forth My Loved Ones, those, who faithfully serve Me and My Son, those, whose robes are white, and I am doing a new thing through them. Yes, My Child, it is a new day for My Faithful. It is a new day in My Holy Kingdom and even in the midst of great persecution I am calling aside My Faithful and I am renewing My covenant with My Chosen ones.

One by one, I am bringing them up My Holy Mountain and one by one, I am assigning them to their stations. One by one, I am giving them a knowing of who they are. Yes, My Child, I am building My Supernatural Army. One by one. One by one, I am calling and one by one, I am selecting My priests, My prophets and My kings and queens. One by one, all around the world, I am calling them forth.

Unknown to most, I am investing My Chosen Ones with great power and authority and they are being placed in strategic positions, wherein they will move mountains. They will call down fire upon their enemies. They will speak to the skies and the skies will rain forth a rain or they will shut up the skies and no rain will fall.

Yes, My Child, one by one, I am calling forth My warriors. I am calling forth My Holy Ones and I am empowering them in a great way. All around the world, they shall rise up with My righteous anger, and they shall speak great and mighty things against the enemies of My people. Yes, My Child, out of their mouths shall flow great blessings or great judgements. Out of their mouths shall flow My holy fires and even as they speak, these things shall be done.

Yes, My Child, this is My Kingdom in the Earth and it shall not be stopped, but in an attempt to stop it, the evil ones will rush forth and kill many, many the world over. But, all that I deem to be in the Earth shall not be killed. They shall not die. They shall not taste death.

Even so, My Child, the world over, evil shall rise up and armies shall be called forth to kill all Christians, to kill all Jews. Yet, even in the midst of great persecution, I shall imbue Mine with more power, I shall imbue them with more authority.

"Father, these words are bittersweet. I long to see Your Kingdom on Earth, but the thought of such suffering, of such great sorrow, brings tears to my eyes. Oh, my heart is full of sorrow and my eyes are full of tears; for I hate evil. But, Father, I know that this evil system must fall and those in it will kill and destroy every living being, if they can, to stay in power. Father, I know this; but I ask for Your grace, Your love and mercy toward the lost. For, with all my being, I want their souls to be saved. I want them to make it, Father."

"My Child, as you have asked so many times before, I will hear this prayer, now and into the coming days; for I know your love for the lost. Do not weep, My Child. These things must be."

### **"Our Father's beautiful message for His people in South Africa"**

"Father, I am asking your special blessings upon the people of South Africa. Father, I am asking for a mighty awakening for South Africa and I am asking for Your supernatural intervention in the lives of all, who further these works in South Africa."

"My Little One, eyes have not seen and ears have not heard what I am about to do in South Africa. What has started as a trickle shall become a river of living waters. What has started as but a drop of faith shall become a continual flow, for I am coming into their midst, like a roaring thunder. I am coming into their midst like a raging fire. I am about to do a new thing among them and eyes have not seen it. Neither have ears heard it. For, I have heard the cries of the Faithful. I have come among them. I have walked in their midst and I have seen it.

My Little One, I shall take this small faithful remnant, the outcasts among them all, and I shall put My thunder in them. I shall put My fire in them in a new measure and I shall cause them to ride like mighty horsemen and women! Yes, My Child, it is a new day for South Africa. And, neither eyes, nor ears will see it coming. But, those, who are of spiritual minds and hearts, those, who put Me first, who love, honor, respect and serve Me and My Son, these shall see. These shall know. These shall see it. These shall hear the thunder and they will know that I am doing, even now, a new thing in South Africa. Yes, My Child, My Spirit shall sweep South Africa in a new way and even the skeptics shall be astounded."

"Oh, Father, this is so beautiful. Glory to You, Father, forever and ever! Holy is Your beautiful Name."

"I shall touch the young and old alike. I shall put My flag in South Africa and once again I shall say, 'You are My people and I am your God!'"

"Father, this is beautiful, beautiful, beautiful! Praise You, Father, forever and ever! Praises to Your holy Name!"

"And, with this, My Child, we shall stop for today. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 12<sup>th</sup> day of October, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Nine****Part I****"Niburu, (Planet X), a date with destiny"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. Yes, My Child, humanity is on a head-on-collision with its destiny! Day by day, you see the calamities picking up in the world. Day by day, you see the escalation of natural calamities and the escalation of the beast and its system. And, day by day, you see the removal of My Loved Ones from this system. Yes, My Child, these are fast becoming the worst of times as evil rises on every front and destruction of the world as you know it is coming down all over the world.

And, yes, My Child, you are correct in your assessment. Niburu, the Lost Planet, is coming into full view. What the evil ones have sought to hide by 'doctoring' images and shutting down satellite feed can no longer be hidden. Niburu is coming forward at full speed, no longer waiting in the wings, but rushing forth. For, it does have a date with destiny and so does the Earth.

My Child, with the passage of the 'Destroyer', all of humanity shall know the sting of My judgement; for I and I, alone, created the 'Destroyer.' I set it in motion and I commanded it forth. Day by day, the calamities the world over shall escalate. Earthquakes shall intensify and very large earthquakes shall become more frequent. Landmasses, such as Japan and Australia, and island chains, like the Philippines and others will begin to break up and sink beneath the seas. The super volcanoes will begin to erupt, creating more havoc. Many will begin to die in the earthquakes and tidal waves as this planet gets closer and closer. And, in a frenzy for their New World Order, the evil ones will continue to foment wars. Their killing sprees will escalate. Their evil will accelerate.

Oh, My Child, the world is truly entering the worst of times; for famine the world over is going to increase! Deaths from plagues are going to escalate. My Little One, it is a day of sorrow, a day of great sorrow for humanity the world over. It is a day of judgement for the whole world.

Those, who will not repent and come to Me by way of My Son, Jesus, yea Yeshua, will soon face the torment in the pits of hell. My Little One, time is running out for billions of people the world over."

"My Father, how I wish this were not so! How I wish we had more time to reach the lost; but I know we have precious little time left."

"This is so, My Child. The world, as you know it, is fast coming to a close. And, with this, we shall stop for now. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 15<sup>th</sup> day of October, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

## Part II

**"A Crimp in the Plans of the Evil Ones"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Child, you must know that the evil ones will never stop trying to kill you. The attempt on your life two days past was orchestrated by the same evil cabal, the fake Jew/Satanist/Catholic imposters, who come out of Washington DC and are ruled by their handlers in the Vatican and elsewhere. My Child, this is the Satanic New World Order and they hate you as they hate Me and My Son. They are filled with a grand hate for humanity that few of you can imagine. Yes, My Child, it is unimaginable to most the glee that these evil ones get from murdering innocent babes, from raping them and from drinking their blood. It is inconceivable to most the emotional and sexual highs they get from killing and marauding. Even now as they are setting up the deaths of all American troops, they are having a feeding frenzy off the daily murders of the soldiers.

I have told you before and I will tell you again, that the Iraqi war is about oil, it is about greed, but it is also about destroying your military. It is about getting them all outside of America so that you will not be able to defend yourselves at the time of planned attacks. It is about turning the UN troops and NATO troops and other troops of foreign countries loose in America to do what your own troops will not.

My Child, with great glee, they look to this day when each of you will be penniless, homeless and facing death. They look forward to this feeding frenzy of evil, and the time that they will destroy all of humanity from off the Earth. Then, they will use their robotoid humans for their good pleasure. These are their plans; but I am about to put a very large crimp in their plans. Oh, it is a large crimp!

They know the planet is headed in and now more and more people also know; for it can no longer be hidden. It is not in plain view; and they truly believe that they will be safe in underground bases, the many that they have tunneled out all over the world. This, My Child, is one reason that they tunnel under you night and day. Not only do they plan to control this interdimensional door, but they believe that they will be safe. My Child, what is wrong with this picture?"

"My Father, they are what is wrong. These evil ones believe they are gods and they respect no laws. All day long, every day, they go about taking, taking, taking what they want. The worst of all the evil that they do are the horrors, the unspeakable horrors that they commit against children. Father, how anyone could rape an innocent babe, or child, torture this innocent one, kill this precious and innocent being and drink their blood is beyond any words I can come up with. Father, these horrors defy all description and bring sadness and loathing into my soul, which is without measure. All of it sickens me, Father, and I am crying out to You for vengeance on every evil person on the face of this planet, who has done this evil.

Father, let it be an eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth. Judge them all and in the midst of Your judgement against them, if You would turn the hearts of some and cause them to repent of their evil, Father, I ask You to do this. In spite of all their evil, I take no joy in the fact that they will burn in agony in the Lake of Fire or elsewhere in the pits. I can take no joy in such a thing; but Father, I am begging You to let Your hammer of judgement down on the heads of these evil Satanists. Father, do not let a single one escape Your judgement. Father, I am standing before You and I am pleading on behalf of all the innocent babes and little children, who have been brutally abducted, tortured and killed at the hands of these evil ones, like the Bushes, the Clintons, the Rockefellers, the Rothschilds, the Royals of England and all others, who are too numerous to name and count. But, Father, You know who they are. Father, cause them to know that they are under Your judgement and as they flee to their underground caverns and hideouts ahead of this planet, believing that they will be safe, while billions perish, I ask You now Father,

let their hideouts become their tombs. And, let them remember the evil that they have done. Let them know the intense fear that they have put into these innocent babes.

I am pleading on behalf of these precious children. Father, hear my cry. Please, Father. Move in this thing and what they have done in secret, You have seen in secret; but let Your judgement be in the open for all the world to see."

"My Child, I hear your pleas as I have heard your pleas for many years. And, I tell you this. Mark My word on it. The evil Bush dynasty is coming to an end! The Rockefeller dynasty is coming to an end! The dynasty of the Royals of England is coming to an end. The Vatican is coming to an end! The Rothschild dynasty is coming to an end! Yes, My Child, the world shall be turned upside down even as My prophet Isaiah foretold and this is sooner than most believe. For, truly as they speak peace, sudden destruction comes.

Yet, My Little One, worry not for these things; for I am able to protect Mine anywhere on the planet. Yes, I am able to do this thing. Fear not what is at hand and have no fear of the evil ones; for I am about to make an example of all your enemies, an example that they will not soon forget. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 23<sup>rd</sup> day of October, 2003  
Linda Newkirk

### **PART III**

#### **"A Great Cleansing is at hand!"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Little One, it is a dark day for America and for the world. You can see it, My Child, you know it. All around the world, there is a feeding frenzy of evil. There is a grave escalation in war to kill all living things. The Satanists are out to destroy all gene pools, to utterly corrupt and destroy all holy seed. Oh, My Child, it is a time of great darkness upon the Earth, but truly you have seen nothing yet. A time of great cleansing is at hand and, My Child, this is a very great cleansing. It is a very great upheaval. Mark My words on it; for even now, as nation lines up against nation, a great evil is being planned the world over, I am stepping in on behalf of My Loved Ones. I am raising them up to new heights the world over and I am empowering them the world over. Yes, My Child, it is a time of great upheaval and many billions will soon exit the Earth. Yes, My Little One, this is a tragic day; for many will go down into the pits. Many will go into the Lake of Fire. Many will perish the world over; but is this not what I have told? Are these not My many warnings, which are coming to pass?

My Little One, it is for love of My Faithful that I must judge this evil. I must judge this New World Order and I am about to judge it in a way that they will not soon forget. Yes, My hammer of judgement is coming down in their midst. It is an eye for an eye for these evil ones, who know no laws. Yes, My Child, they want to kill you. They want to kill all, who speak the truth. But, I tell you again that they will not kill you and your Loved Ones. Every time, they come up against you, they come up against Me and I tell you that they cannot stand up against Me. They cannot stand up against My sword. My judgement is upon all, who have participated in the on-going plots to kill you, your husband and Loved Ones and I am about

to start 'dropping them like flies.' There shall be a grand weeping and wailing by the time I am through with them; for many souls are headed into the pits or into the Lake of Fire.

Yes, My Child, the planet is coming in. It is moving in and with its passage a great equalizer. A great equalizer upon the face of the Earth; for many of the wicked shall die in the churning seas. Many of the wicked shall die in their underground bunkers. Yes, many of the wicked shall be trapped in their own devices; but I shall save whom I will. The Righteous will go on to everlasting life, so those, who go and who are righteous, have a time of great rejoicing ahead. I will leave a remnant of My Loved Ones the world over and I will use them as never before. I will empower them as never before. Yes, My Child, as you hear the evil ones cry 'peace, peace,' and as you see the push to the Roadmap for Peace and as they cut up and divide Israel, I shall cut up and divide the world, itself. They have made the whole world their cup of evil and I shall dump their cup on top of their heads. Oh, a great howling shall go up and they shall be crippled in great ways, but even so they will be more determined to have their New World Order. But, I tell you now that they will have a tough time of it. Yet, for a very brief season, it will be.

But, My Beloved Ones, wherever they are, will be kept, until I say it is time to come home. And, all will stay for the Second Coming that I deem worthy to stay. Though the evil ones will seek the world over and though they will make an attempt to kill every one, they will not. I will save whom I will save.

Yes, My Child, the next nine months will see the birthing of My Kingdom in the Earth, and as never before I am raising up Mine and I am anointing and empowering Mine as never before to come forward and to take their places in My Kingdom. For, as the evil world system falls, My very Kingdom in the Earth is rising and no man or devil shall stop what I determine shall be.

The next nine months will bring My New Age into the Earth and My New Age has nothing to do with the evil new age, or the evil new age cults. My New Age is a time of My glory, of My Kingdom, a time of the rise of My righteousness in the Earth. The world over, I am about to do a new thing in the hearts and lives of My people. Eyes have not seen and ears have not heard what I am about to do, but the Faithful will soon experience the beauties of My Kingdom as never before.

I say to My Loved Ones, to My Faithful, fear not what is upon you; for these things must be. Be at peace.

Put Me, My Son and My commandments at the center of your lives. Love Me above all and love one another; for the hearts grow cold for lack of love. Those, whose hearts are not full of My love, will not see My face. Neither will they see the return of My Son.

Therefore, I say to each of you. Live righteously. Obey Me. Confess your Sins and repent daily. Stay clean before Me; for many, many will soon exit the Earth."

"Father, You told me that the next nine months will see violent upheavals in the Earth."

"I have said it. They speak peace and sudden destruction comes. My Little One, I say to all, go with eyes wide open and ears wide open. For, you are living out the very last days of this Earth as you know it. And, even so, I am right now establishing My Kingdom in the Earth. So, even as you see all these things happen, be of good cheer; for these things must come to pass. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 25<sup>th</sup> day of October, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Ten****"Hounds of Hell"*****"The Niburu Transit"***

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. Yes, My Little One, when you look around with due vigilance and with ears wide open; and when you see first hand the unfolding of the plans of the enemy, not just now, but throughout much time, you know, My Child, that you are dealing with powers and principalities of great darkness. For, these are not just the plans of evil men and women, but of demons and devils, all in service of Lucifer, master manipulator and liar extraordinaire.

Yes, My Child, this cunning, which has taken place, has been relentless and it has been toward one goal. And, this goal is to morally destroy, spiritually destroy, and kill and/or enslave all of humanity. Those who have failed to see this on-going plan are either dead or enslaved. And, even those, who see the plan, are still enslaved to some degree to the 'system.'

And, at this point, what group could save themselves from this corrupt system? What group? Have some not tried? Did your forefathers not try to save you from them; but systematically, over time, these same evil ones have eroded all your rights? They have systematically destroyed the moral fiber of this land and have worked very hard to make your churches empty and vacant pawns of their own molding.

Yes, My Child, the handiwork of the fake Jew Satanists is obvious all over the world. And, now, they are moving in for the kill. Out in the open and without regard for anyone or any laws, they're moving ahead according to their grand Luciferian design. In their bid for the New World Order, they will go out and kill any person, who gets in their way. They know no bounds and they despise all sources of truth, which would paint them for what they are: cold-blooded and ruthless murderers, swindlers of the greatest kind, frauds, fakes, rogues, sexual perverts and egocentric hounds from hell. Yes, My Child, they are hounds from hell. They are virulent, vitriolic, loud, angry, cunning, ruthless, and barbaric demons from hell, who will do or say anything to get power and to stay in power. For, they lust for power, like some lust for sex. They are drunk with power and stay drunk with power as they continue to walk over the dead bodies of their pawns in their bid to control every facet of every person's life.

Yes, My Child, these are the fake Jews, the very hounds from hell, who have tortured and killed My prophets down through the ages. They are the very hounds from hell, who hated My Son and contributed to His persecution, who demanded his murder. These are the very hounds from hell, who sent their number one hit man to murder you. These are the hounds from hell, who spy on you and who torture you day by day with their military hardware. Yes, My Child, they are the hounds from hell and to the fiery lakes they will return. For, I see and know all. I am not like those among them, who must spy through devices and pay others to go out and spy. I see it all and I know it all. I know their every foul deed. I hear their every foul conversation. I know their plots and I am blind and deaf to nothing!

I see their plans in the Mideast! I am well aware of their World War III plots and schemes and I tell you, My Child, I am rising up in My fury against them. I am rising up in My wrath against them and I am going



to smite them right between the eyes. Yes, I am going to make believers out of these hounds from hell. I am going to make believers out of them; for I am going to take their carefully crafted plans and I am going to make them as the dust in the wind. Then, I am will gather again this dust and turn it into a hammer. I will put this hammer into your hands and you will take My hammer and you will do as I say. First this one, and then that one will hit the Lake of Fire.

One by one, I am going to rid the Earth of these hounds form hell and one by one I am going to free up My Loved Ones all over the world. Vengeance is truly Mine and this is My day of vengeance against these hounds from hell, who label themselves as Jews, but they are not. Yes, My Child, I am rising up in My wrath. My anger is kindled, like a roaring fire, and I am about to smite these fake Jews the world over in ways that they will not soon forget.

Yes, My Child, with their filthy lucre, they truly believe that they can do anything they wish and nothing will ever be done to them. Yes, they have gotten away with their evil for a very long time, but the time has come when I shall put My fist to their foreheads and down they go.

Yes, My Little Child, it is a new day for My people! The world over, I see the plight of My Loved Ones. The world over, I see the plight of My Faithful. For, just as in the days of Egypt, you are once more in bondage to the Pharaohs and once more I am moving out on behalf of My people with signs and wonders that you have not seen in modern times.

Yes, My Child, eyes have not seen and ears have not heard what I am about to do for My people! As the Antichrist system moves into high gear to accomplish its New World Order, I shall move into high gear to provide for and to protect My people. The world over, I shall pour out My love and mercy upon My Faithful as never before.

And, My Child, I shall raise you up and I shall use you as a harbinger of My truth, My love, My mercy and My power towards My people. I shall put My word in you. I shall put My power in you as never before and I shall send you forth to lay waste to the evil plans of the enemy. Those, who choose to fight against you fight against Me. For, My power is in you and day by day, it shall increase.

Fear and trembling, trembling and fear shall begin to fall upon your enemies as never before. And day by day, I shall make you see the fate of those, who come to kill you and your loved ones and to make war with Me. Just as I used Moses to smite the Pharaoh, I will use you to smite the modern-day Pharaohs. For what I put in your mouth to speak, you will speak. And, when I put My sword in your hand and tell you to strike the evil hounds of hell to death, I tell you, My Child, they shall fall. They shall fall to the sword, to pestilence and disease. Their best-laid plans shall go up in smoke; for it is a new day for My people. And, I say it again to the Pharaohs of this world. 'Let My people go!' And, if you will not let My people go, I shall smite you with boils, with tumors, with plagues, and every kind of destruction and in the end, you will let My people go. For, in the coming floods, I will drown you by the millions.

I am doing a new thing in this Earth and neither man nor beast will stop what I deem shall go forth. Yes, it is a new day for My Faithful. It is a new day for My Loved Ones and though you hounds from hell will kill many in your evil and destructive wars, a remnant I will save. And, through this remnant, I shall bring forth My Kingdom into the Earth and you will be unable to do a thing about what I decide shall be!

My Little One, stand up and rejoice this day! For, it is a day of new beginnings for My people! It is a new day wherein all My Loved Ones the world over shall rejoice. For, it is a day wherein I am calling forth My Supernatural Army and I am commissioning them according to rank and I am placing them here and there all around the world. And, My power, I am putting into them, and they shall go forth, one by one,

each called and commissioned by Me, and to the end that I desire, they shall all fight. And, not one of them shall taste death; for this is My decree!

Therefore, I say to you today, My Child, rejoice! And, I say to all, rejoice! For, I shall begin as of this day to lift up My sword against the hounds of hell and I shall smite them unto death. One by one, I shall begin to destroy their ungodly empires. One by one, I shall destroy their Satanic groups until none are left standing. Yes, it is a time of woe for the hounds of hell; for I am sending forth My angels of death and they shall smite them into the Lake of Fire. With a weeping and wailing and great gnashing of teeth, they shall begin to meet their destiny.

And, let it be known to all your enemies, My Child, that there will not be a one of them who will come out unscathed. Yes, My days of mercy toward your enemies are come to an end. Now, they shall know My wrath and as they fall on their faces in repentance very soon, they shall meet a fiery fate.

As you hear in Earth circles, the words are 'zero tolerance.' I say to you this day that for all of them, I have zero tolerance. It is a new day and they will quickly find this out. No more will I tolerate what I have tolerated in the past. With this, we shall stop for today. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God.

"My Father, before You go, I want to ask You about this incoming planet. Isaiah Chapter 24 describes how the Earth will be turned upside down. Is this what we will soon see and how will this affect life on this Earth?"

"My Child, you have read it in Isaiah 24 is what you have read is true. Even as you have surmised, the Earth will stop spinning for a brief while and as the planet passes by, the Earth, itself, will roll over like a ball. As you have seen in visions past, the moon will roll over and over like a ball. All satellites will be destroyed as they fall back into the Earth. And as the Earth rolls over, the poles, the physical poles, will change location. My Little One, this means immediate death for billions of souls. The evil ones have been into time and they have seen the destruction that is coming. This is why they have planned their underground bunkers as they have, in areas that they consider safe. But, little do they know that what they have seen in time has been changed. And, lands that they saw as safe are now unsafe. This is one reason they are tunneling under you. They believe they will be safe, but again they are wrong.

So, My Child, the US government is once again employing many remote viewers. They (the evil ones) are 98% cut off in their time travel and they are hurting, especially now, because they have incorrect information about safe places. Vengeance is Mine, My Child and I will do as I will. But, truly, many of them will perish in their underground bunkers.

As for specific places on the Earth, certain ones will be absolutely safe, even when the Earth flips; for I will make sure of it. I say to Mine, 'Stay close to Me. Do what is right and you will be fine, whether you go or stay. You are in My hands and if you go, I take you. If you stay, I will keep you. So, what My people must do is to walk in faith. If I put it into your heart to flee, flee! If I say to you, 'Stay,' then stay.

My Child, this is walk of faith for each of you. This planet is coming in. It is in plain view for those, who want to see it, and with its passage a violent cleansing of the Earth shall take place. As I said, certain areas shall be totally safe and secure. In these areas, it will seem like a very bad storm has passed and to other areas, especially many coastlines, total destruction and devastation."

"How long, my Father?"

"My Child, this planet (Earth) is undergoing the effects of the passage of this planet right now and these effects shall only escalate. With this, we shall stop for now. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 3<sup>rd</sup> day of November, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Eleven****"New World Order Terror"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Child, seasons come and seasons go and generations pass by like running water, but My people shall never be without My word. For, My covenant with My people is from everlasting to everlasting. My Child, I know your soul is troubled today."

"Oh, my Father, my soul is troubled; for we are seeing the move of the Bushes and their Satanic counterparts to take over Saudi Arabia."

"My Little One, My Son warned you of the plans of the New World Order to take over Saudi Arabia. Clearly, My Little One, the attack on a largely American and foreign compound by the New World Order crowd, yet made to look like a Muslim attack, is only the beginning of their terror against Saudi Arabia. And, how clever of them, as usual, to warn the world ahead of their own terror."

"My Father, what will become of all this?"

"My Little One, you know their agenda. You know their plans. You know the direction they are headed in. They are pushing hard to control the world's oil supply any way they can. And, they will not be deterred in their thinking; for their plans have included this third World War for a very long time. What you are seeing are well-laid plans of the Satanists. Clearly, their goal is to control all nations. Clearly, their goal is to make all people of the world subservient to their wishes and commands. You know these things."

"Yes, my Father, I do. And, I know that the Bushes, particularly George W. Bush, plan to rule the world."

"And, so does the Prince of England."

"Prince Charles?"

"You have seen it."

"Yes, my Father."

"And, so do many others, and those, who are in the background, do not like what is being done by the USA, Israel, and England. They are waiting. They are watching. And, they remember, My Child, that the New World Order plan has always been to destroy America. So, it is in their plans, all their plans, to bring about a nuking of America. They delight in getting rid of all of you; for they believe they will rule the world from Israel. But, as I have said before, Yes, China and Russia will do their bidding. Yes, they will gladly help to do away with the USA; but in the end, they will turn on the New World Order crowd and they will move to destroy them from off the face of the Earth. In the meantime, the English Monarchy is going to receive a fatal blow."

"What do you mean by 'fatal blow'?"

"My Child, do you see the Princess at the ball with the dancing Prince?"

"Yes, my Father."

"And, My Little One, do you see the Prince with a knife in his boot?"

"Yes, my Father."

"And, do you see the Prince take the sword and cut off the head of the Princess?"

"Yes, my Father." And, I look down into the neck, into the body of the Princess, and I see emptiness. And, there far down in the body I see Princess Diana sitting on a tree stump. Her eyes are red with tears; for she loves and misses her children and she is knitting something, which is intricate and full of design.

Father, what is this?"

"My Child, go to the first design, which looks like a black star and touch this design."

I do as He asks and the design turns into a door, which opens before me. I step through this door and there are many cobwebs. This is dreadful! It is very dark, yet light is trailing in behind me, and as it does it begins to illuminate the area before me. I push my hands forth, and as fire now goes before me, the cobwebs begin to melt. To my right is a treasure box. It is old and very dusty and is locked as well. I find a key in my right hand and I bend down to open the box. At this instant, I hear a very loud roar and look up to see the red eyes of the red dragon. He spits fire at me and I rise and take out a sword, which is blazing with a white fire. With this fiery sword, I advance on the dragon, and I slash him the dragon across the chest.

The Red Dragon begins to bleed a green blood and he screams at me, "Look what you have done, bitch! I am going to kill you!"

I blow upon the dragon and a stream of white hot fire heads in his direction. The fire hits his head and burns out one of his eyes. I advance toward him with the sword once more and sever his right hand, which bears long, hideous claws; and this hand drops to the floor, leaving an arm without an appendage.

"I will get you, bitch! Just wait!" He blows fire at me and then turns to leave. And, as he turns, I take the fiery sword and cut off his tail, up high near his rear end. Still twitching, this tail lies in the hallway; and as he trails down the corridor, he bellows in pain.

(DEAR ONES, REMEMBER THIS FIGHT! IT IS A FORESHADOWING OF THINGS TO COME, ALL UNKNOWN TO ME AT THE TIME.)

Back to the treasure chest. With key in lock, I turn the lock until it clicks. Now, I remove the lock and key and lay both aside. With two hands, I lift the lid of the chest and at once, I hear the nursery rhyme, "Twinkle, twinkle, little star." I look inside the chest amidst sounds of the nursery rhyme and there before me is a most beautiful female doll. Written on her chest are the words, 'The Child that Prince Charles killed.'

I take a small scroll, which lies beside the doll, and on the scroll are the words, "I would have united the Arab and Christian worlds. But, the evil Prince killed me and My Mother." A single tear falls from my eye

and it lands on the dress of this doll, near the heart. As she opens her eyes, this beautiful babe says,  
 "Take me to My Mother, for she weeps for me."

"Dear One, you have slept in great darkness and in the midst of great evil; but the love of God would have you to be free. He would have you to be liberated from the darkness into which you have been held." And, as I say these things, the Spirit of God descends, like a dove of white fire. It touches this beautiful babe in the treasure chest and as it does so, the chest is made empty, then disappears altogether.

I walk back through the door, where I see Princess Diana, who is still knitting, unaware that I have been there at all. I touch her head and whisper into her ear. "Jesus is the Savior of all mankind. Cry out to Him and He will hear your cries; for in death, as in life, He loves you very much."

Seemingly oblivious to what I am saying, she gets up, rolls up her work, and disappears into a dark forest. Yet, up high, high upon His Holy Mountain, our Lord Jesus sees. He opens His arms to Diana and she is no longer walking in the dark forest. Now, she has thrown down the knitting and she is running toward a clearing in the forest. Faster and faster, she runs toward the light and with outstretched arms our Lord Jesus is descending toward her. With a beautiful flash of light, which bears every color in the rainbow, all is gone. And, my heart, which was full of sadness, now sings with joy! For, what was is and what is was.  
 The love of God is eternal. Praises to His Holy Name!

"And, so it is My Child. The lost need righteous intervention in life as in death. For, the soul goes on and in some instances, due to great tragedy, the journey of a soul is impeded and this soul needs, more than ever, the love of God."

"Father, what does all this mean?"

"My Child, most is obvious or should be obvious to all. The killing of this Princess is a tragic thing, but all is not lost. For, vengeance is now Mine. The battle you just had with the Red Dragon is real. I have put My power in you and I have given you My sword and as of this day, the Red Dragon has suffered a grievous wound. Mark My word."

"Father, should the people know of the four angels?"

"Yes, my Child, all should know. The four angels at the head of the Euphrates are now loose! This is what they should know."

"Father, how will this effect the world?"

"My Little One, it is chaos as the world has never seen. The Mideast shall soon erupt into a thermonuclear war, the likes of which few can comprehend; and these angels will possess the bodies of four people."

"Father, who are they?"

"My Little One, they are four Muslims."

"They are all Muslims?"

"They are and they will do what I put into their hearts to do. They will be a great problem for the New World Order; for they will go against them in ways that they can never imagine. My Child, it is a very bad day for Satan, the devil, the dragon. It is a very bad day for England, Israel and the USA. With this, we shall stop for now. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 9<sup>th</sup> day of November, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

Dear Ones, take special note of the liberating of Princess Diana and her unborn child! Also, take special note of the war with this dragon; for very soon in these writings you will see what the dragon means when he tells me that he will kill me! Of all that our Lord and God has given me over the years, the following messages are some of the most amazing!

## PART II

### Second Message from our Father in Heaven

#### *"The Opening of the seals in the Book of Revelation"*

"My Precious Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Little One, behold the Pale Horse, which is full of sickness and every kind of disease! Does it not ride the Earth with death and destruction?"

"Yes, my Father."

"And, the Red Horse of communism. Do you not see it?"

"Yes, my Father."

"And the Black Horse of Satanism, of oppression and death, do you not see it? It is a system of weights and measures, based on deceit and lies."

"Yes, my Father."

"And, the White Horse with the crown, have you not seen it?"

"Yes, my Father, it is the United Nations, which is being used to govern the world. And, I now see their white vehicles everywhere."

"Thus, My Child, are the Four Horses not riding?"

"Yes, my Father."

"And, My Child, have I not told you many months past that the fifth seal is now open?"

"Yes, my Father."

"And, you wonder, My Child, how the fallen angels at the head of the Euphrates would be released before the Sixth and Seventh seals are open."

"Yes, my Father, I wonder about it. For, these seals go in sequence."

"My Child, did the United Nations come into effect before Communism?"

"My Lord I do not believe so. I think of Hitler, Mussolini, and France and I believe that all were in power before the United Nations. "

"What about the unjust scales of Satanism? Did this come into effect before the United Nations?"

"Yes, my Father."

"So, My Child, the truth is that the Four Horsemen have been riding for many years, oblivious to the most, and they have not necessarily been riding at all in the sequence given, but they have been riding. Is this not so?"

"Yes, my Father."

"But, a few months past, My Child, I made you see that the Fifth Seal has been opened, by nature of the fact that many martyred souls are beneath My altar crying out for vengeance. Did I not?"

"Yes, my Father."

"Now, My Child, the opening of the Sixth Seal is at hand and this also corresponds to Isaiah Chapter 24." (Take time to go to the Book of Revelation and read chapter Six, verses 12-17. Then, go to the Book of Isaiah and read Chapter 24. You will see that these prophets are seeing the same thing.)

"Yes, my Father. This is the passing of Niburu and the flipping of the Earth."

"'Tis so. Now, this is where you are."

"Father, have any souls been sealed?"

"My Child, every soul to be sealed has been marked for sealing and this sealing process has begun in some, though not entirely completed. For, this sealing is a process and relates, as well, to the cleansing fires and the purification of one spiritually at all levels. But, in an instant, it shall be completed in all, who are ready and meant to receive it. And, these are first the 144,000, but later others will be added as they become pure and clean before Me and My Son."

"So, Father, we know that the first four seals were not necessarily opened in the order in which they were seen, but the horses have surely run parallel, for the most part."

"This is mostly true, but now all do run neck to neck."

"Father, after this sealing, which is spoken of in Revelation 7:3-4, let us go on to Revelation 7-9, wherein we are told of great multitudes, which no man could number. They are of all nations and people and tongues and they stand before the Lord and God in white robes, with palms in their hands. Then,



proceeding to Rev. chapter 7:14, we are told that these are they, which came out of the Great Tribulation, and have washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb."

"My Child, if nuclear war had hit America in 1998, the Great Tribulation would have begun then. It would have begun in 2001 if nuclear war had hit America then. But, I tell you, My Child, that nuclear war is again at the door of America and it will not be stopped this time."

"Father, in the Book of Ezekiel in the Bible, chapter 38:3-4, when Russia and the Prince of Tubal are drawn down to attack America, the great earthquake follows in chapter 38:19-21. (This also speaks of fire and brimstone raining down on the Prince of Tubal in chapter 38, verse 22.) But, if we go by the Book of Revelation, Chapter Eight, beginning with verse 6, we see the fire and brimstone and one third of the trees, waters, grass, etc smitten after the flipping of the Earth in the opening of the Sixth Seal. In this part, we are told that a star falls from heaven and waters become bitter, with one third part of the sun and moon smitten and stars fall from heaven in verse 12 of Chapter Eight. But, not until we get to Chapter Nine, verse 17 and 18, do we see fire and brimstone kill one-third part of men. Father, explain this; for there seems to be a great discrepancy here."

"My Little One, this worldwide nuclear war is up to mankind. The prayers of the righteous have held it off this long. This series of events is not set in stone. The prophet Ezekiel saw the destruction of America long ago and shortly after this destruction comes the huge Earthquake, which effects all of the world. Whether the nuclear war comes before the flipping of the Earth, or after, depends on the repentance of the people and the prayers of the righteous. Understand? These things are not set in stone. What My servant, John, was seeing in (The Book of Revelations) verse 7 of Chapter Eight relates to verse 18, chapter Nine. They go hand in hand. Understand?"

"But, Father, these angels mentioned in these relevant chapters, which John saw, have sounded one after the other."

"And in so doing, My Child, they have showed him what will be. They have called his attention to what will be, though some of these things will happen at once, just as the Four Horsemen, who have been riding for a long time. What seems to follow, one after the other, may actually be things, that happen at the same time. Do you understand?"

"Yes, my Father, but the Earth has not flipped yet, which is the opening of the Sixth Seal, so I do not know how the angels could be sounding the seventh trumpet, which is the Seventh Seal."

"My Child, remember what I said. The opening of the Seventh Seal and the sounding of the angels' trumpets therein precedes worldwide nuclear war."

"But, Father, how could the Sixth angel sound (the releasing of the four angels at the head of the Euphrates) when we have not yet seen the others?"

"Remember what I told you, My Child. My servant, John, recorded the angels as he saw them. In fact, several angels may have sounded at once. In fact, My Child, Revelation, Chapter Eight, verse seven relates directly to Revelation Chapter Nine, verse 18 as you have seen. And, this is where you are right now, with these two angels, angels one and six after the opening of the Seventh Seal, who are sounding at the same time. They are sounding My Child. They are warning that one third of all life upon this planet could die very soon through nuclear war. This warning is now and whether this is averted through repentance and prayer is up to the people on this planet. Whether this war is delayed until after the calamities of this planet's passing is up to each of you. And, it is up to each of you whether these things

come to pass at all, but what you have seen is so. The four angels at the head of the Euphrates have been loosed."

"Father, I feel that this means that nuclear war is imminent and I pray with all my heart to see the greatest numbers of souls see salvation. But, if they perish and they are lost, they will not be saved and my heart weeps for them."

"My Child, this tribulation is needed for the purification of My people."

"Father, in Ezekiel chapter 39, when it is spoken of this attack on America, it is told that afterwards, the people will pick up and burn the weapons of the enemy for seven years." (Ezekiel 39:9)

"Yes, My Child, this is so and is also the indicator of the seven years of tribulation, which will begin with the nuclear destruction of America."

"And, the people, who are left in this country, will be scattered."

"This is so, My Child. Do you have more questions?"

"No, my Father. You have answered them all. I pray, Father, that you touch people's hearts, open their eyes and ears and make them see the hour, the day and the year. Touch them, Father. Cause them to repent and save their souls!"

"My Child, I hear your cry on behalf of the lost and it shall not go unanswered. For, an awakening is coming upon America and the world. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 11<sup>th</sup> day of November, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

Dear Ones, it is important that you get out your Bible and study the verses given. This will help open your eyes to the reality of where we are at this very moment!

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Twelve*****"Deliverance from the Oppressors!"***

"My Beloved Child, lift up your voice to the heavens and sing; for today is the day of your redemption. Today is the day of your freedom from your oppressors. Today is the day when I take vengeance upon your enemies as never before. Lift up your voice and sing! Shout, My Child, and dance; for a knife shall go into the back of the one, who says he is a President and is not. This man, who ordered your abduction, who sits among rulers and says that he is possessed of Lucifer, shall fall by the sword. And, with him shall go three others, all claiming to rule the world with him. And, with them a general and others, who are numerous. My Little One, patiently you have waited upon Me and you have continued to seek Me and to do what is right in the face of great opposition. And, because you have not crawled into the gutter with those, who have maligned you, but have waited upon Me, I shall now move forth in My fury and I shall begin to cleanse the slate. One by one, they shall meet the fiery furnace. They shall know the power of the One God. And, those, who have laughed and scorned you because of the truths that you have spoken, I shall laugh and scorn. For, just as I judged Daniel's enemies, I shall judge yours and My judgement shall be complete. My Child, be not troubled. What has happened I have allowed and all so that My judgement would be complete. No, My Child, you do not know what has been changed in time, but those in the New World Order believe you do. I have sent you into time to change many things and I will send you to change more. Little can they do about it. Therefore, My Child, be at peace this day; for My rainbow is upon you."

"It is, Father. I see it and it is so beautiful."

'My Little One, worry not for tomorrow. Do what you can today. Feed My Sheep while you can; for the day is at hand when you will be unable to reach them in great numbers.'

"Father, I am trying. You know I want this more than anything. I only want to serve You and to bring salvation to the lost. Father, I want the greatest numbers to make it. But, Father, so few are turning. So few are changing and time is running out. Father, I am looking at this planet in the sky. It is visible in Arkansas. I do not even want to ask You, 'How long' because I know we do not have long."

"My Child, if people knew they had a day, would they change?"

"Father, if they were told, most would not believe it. Most do not even believe there is a planet, even when they are told and shown pictures."

"My Child, their sins have covered their eyes. Their sins have made them deaf. Their sins have confounded them. They will not see. They will not hear and they will perish in darkness. They have a heritage in the pits of hell or in the Lake of Fire. Outer darkness shall swoop up many, but they will not see My Kingdom. They will not receive a heritage among My sheep."

"Then, Father, You have the New Agers, the love and light crowd..."

"Yes, My Child, the New World Order, the New Age ... what is new about either? Did Hitler not speak of both? It is the blind leading the blind. Will 'love and light' save a single one?"

"My Father, our Lord Jesus is the Savior of mankind. He is the way back to You and the Only Way. There is none other. If they will not honor our Lord Jesus, they will go the way of the rest."

"You have spoken it and this is so."

"I have sent My Only Son to live and die for the freedom of all humanity. Lucifer does not wish to give up a single one of you and he is furious that any of you will get eternal life. For, he and his hoards are going to the pits. They are going to the Lake of Fire. And, each of you will decide by your own choices where you are going.

Yes, My Child, time is running out for humanity. This planet is charging in. Earth, itself, has a date with a cataclysmic destiny and so do each of you. You will choose obedience. You will choose righteousness and life as My Son has brought to you, or you will choose disobedience, deception, darkness and death. There is no in between. Be at peace, My Child; for I am about to do a new thing for My people. It is a new day for My Loved Ones; but the rebellious shall soon perish.

When you see evil rise on every front, do not despair, but draw close to Me. For, through these tests and trials, you will see Me move forth to utterly destroy all your enemies. Mark My word, My Child. Before the day is over, the bodies of your enemies will be ready for the ground, their souls headed for the Lake of Fire. Therefore, go this day and do as I lead you, for My fury is about to be poured out all over the Earth. But, My Loved Ones, I keep in the palm of My hand. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most high God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 13<sup>th</sup> day of November, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

## **PART II**

### **Second Message from Our Father in Heaven**

#### **"THE PRESIDENT OF THE WORLD IS DEAD!"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Little One, as you know by now, the one, who calls himself President of the Earth is dead and he is burning in the Lake of Fire. A great ceremony is at hand as his followers from around the world gather to pay their respects to Lucifer. The 'white pope' is critically ill and a grand show has been going on for some time regarding this man. He shall soon follow the black pope into the Lake of Fire. Let this be a warning to the Catholics the world over that they are following after Lucifer and many, many of them the world over will follow this evil system straight into the Lake of Fire.

Yes, My Child, who would believe that the fake Jews have been running the world for a very long time through the Vatican in Rome? Is this not the whore that sits on seven hills? Is this not the whore that sits on many waters? Yes, My Child, this is the great whore of all the world and they are fooling many with

their pomp and ceremony. They are fooling many with prayers from books and with rosaries and with their own apparitions of the virgin Mary.

My Child, do you believe that the earthly vessel, which bore My Son, would take precedence over Him? Do you believe such a thing? She was not sent as the Savior of mankind. My Son was sent; and he and he, alone, is the Savior. There is none other.

I have warned My people not to make such images of things in Heaven, not of Me, not of My Son and not of anyone or anything else. Why have I given this command? My Child, it has been for your own protection. It has long been human nature to bow down to idols. How many the world over bow down before statues of this virgin Mary? How many, My Child? Their souls are damned; for they worship an idol!

I have not sent My Beloved One, the earthly Mother of My Son, to appear in these apparitions. These apparitions are just that, apparitions, and they are put in the sky by the Luciferians in the Catholic Church. And, these are not all that you will see projected into the sky by them. The whole world is about to be deluged with false signs and wonders, which are brought about by this Luciferian machine.

Yes, My Child, they are furious. They are furious with you because of the work, which I do through you. Their murder attempt of you failed. Yes, My Child, they kidnapped you and yes this was at the orders of the black pope. Yes, you were taken before him and his court. They subjected you to mind control, memory scanning and then injected you with some of the most deadly substances ever known. They were full of arrogance and pride, believing that you would be dead within a few hours and your death would be ruled a suicide, but My Child, as I told you before, all that they did to you is null and void.

That same day (November 12, 2003), I struck down the black pope and within few hours I called Archangel Michael forth to assist you in pulling up this tree and throwing it into the Lake of Fire. The General, who works with him, is next and three of his command are quickly going into the Lake of Fire behind the general. And, with these go many, who took part in the kidnapping of you and the murder attempt.

Yes, My Child, I allowed it. Remember your own prayer wherein you asked Me to make you see, know and understand who was behind all the attempts on your life. It was this man, who gave all orders to kill you; for it was this man, who ordered the death of George W. Bush. It is this man, who pulls the strings of George H. W. Bush and many leaders around the world. Yes, My Child, as you well know, when they could not go forth with the Iraqi war as they wanted, they set out to kill George W. Bush. He has a great debt to you and to My Son, Stew Webb; for the two of you got out My warnings of their impending plot and they set out to kill you both. Their murder plots have been relentless."

"Father, they have. And, Dennis Bossack (<http://www.ufolab.info/>) is one of them."

"He is and his soul, his spirit, is getting ready for the Lake of Fire. You have seen it and it is so."

"Father, You warned them in a message not to touch me."

"I did, My Child and you sent the message to them and they laughed and scorned. Now, however, they are not laughing and scorning; for they shall be hit with sudden death, flesh-eating diseases and bizarre accidents of every kind until each one is in the Lake of Fire."

"Father, what now?"

"The other pope will soon die. The replacement for the white pope will come and there will be a replacement for the black pope. The replacement for the black pope is the antichrist, who has been waiting for Lucifer to possess him."

"Father, who is this man?"

"My Child, he is truly a crown prince and the world will suddenly see a lot of this man. Be watchful and you will see."

"So, he is put into power by the Catholic Church?"

"Of course."

"Father, the inquisition has never stopped."

"It has not. This church is the enemy of all mankind and it is leading billions into hell. Through their Jesuit Order, they have infiltrated every facet of every society all over the world."

"And, this Dennis Bossack is a Satanic Jesuit?"

"He is."

"Father, it is a shame on the face of this Earth that law enforcement and military people blindly take orders to steal, kill and destroy, just because they are told to do so. Through blind obedience, Father, they are willing pawns in the hands of the Catholic Church! Now, I know why the Catholic Church has been so hated down through the ages. Father, these are the most evil people on the face of this planet. Yet, they have the white pope out there with his song and dance and with people all over the world bowing down and worshipping this evil. This is a disgusting thing."

"My Child, it is and this is why the very one, the Antichrist, whom they put into power, will turn on them and burn them to the ground."

"Father, this evil and disgusting thing (the Vatican) should have been destroyed a long time ago. I have never known such evil, but now I do; for I did ask you to make me see, know and understand it."

"You did, My Child, and I answered your prayer, but not in any way you would imagine. Yes, they kidnapped you and all laughed at your imminent death; but you live and each one of them is marked for the fiery lake and very soon all shall be there."

"Father, how many?"

"My Little One, 23 shall go right away and another 46 shall follow. I will not rest until every one involved is in the Lake of Fire. So, My Child, I have used the little tree to bring down the great tree and all the world shall know it. Others, who are brave enough to try to kill you will meet the same fate."

Now, My Child, your work as White Buffalo Calf Woman is set to begin. What is there to fear, My Child, for you have met Lucifer face to face and you have been brought back from a certain death. Rejoice, My Child, for vengeance is truly Mine. This is a mighty victory for My people the world over! And, I say again to the Pharaohs of this world, let My people go! To the Bushes, let My people go! For, if you continue to

torture and try to kill My Loved Ones, you are next! With this, we shall stop for today. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 17<sup>th</sup> day of November, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Thirteen****"A Deadly Blow to Satan! The President of the World is Dead!"*****"The Encounter with the Black Pope"***

On the morning of the 12<sup>th</sup> of November, I awoke to remember parts of what appeared to be a dream. The very first face that came into my remembrance was a face that I had seen before. Back in February of this year, I received a letter from the "Holy Pontificate" demanding that I stop revealing their plans, among other things. (This letter will be posted again below for those of you, who have not already read it.)

In February of this year when I received the above-mentioned letter from this "Holy Pontificate", I had asked our Father in Heaven to show me who had written the letter. In the vision, which He gave me, I saw an older man, who was dressed in the black garb of a Roman Catholic priest. In this vision, I could see that he was crippled in his left leg and that he walked with a cane. The Spirit of God also revealed at that time that this man was a "fake Jew," who was high up in the oligarchy of the Roman Catholic Church at the Vatican in Rome. Still, I did not know his position, but suspected him to be the black pope, especially since the letter came from the "holy pontificate."

The threatening letter from this man came in direct response to our Father's revelations that the Illuminati had devised an imminent plot to assassinate President Bush. In fact, I had warned Stew Webb of <http://www.stewwebb.com/> about this plot and Stew went to intelligence sources, who confirmed that they knew of such a plot. From there, Stew arranged for me to be on certain radio shows with him and he, alone, also went on various shows to reveal this plot.

One of the shows that Stew Webb went on was Dennis Bossack's radio show, which is called DNA live. Dennis has a website at <http://www.ufolab.info/>. On Dennis' show, while Stew was revealing this plot, Dennis cut him off the air for quite some time; and the following day, this reptilian, by the name of Dennis Bossack, broadcast a whole hour about the prophecies of Nostradamus.

Our Father in Heaven has shown me that this man, Dennis Bossack, is a Jesuit priest! His dastardly deeds include the infiltration of the UFO movement and the infiltration of the Patriot movement; and now the agenda of him and his wife is most apparent as they are posing as "Reverends." Through his name collecting and murderous rampages for the Satanists, he has posed with many faces, all the time collecting information for his handlers at the Vatican and his local hideout commanders at Area 51.

If you think that the Jesuits are good guys, read on! Wonder who else is part of the Skull and Bones?

**This is a recent post from <http://www.rumormillnews/>**

HOLY CROSS - JESUIT COMMUNITY  
<http://www.holycross.edu/departments/jesuit/jeshist.html>



## INDUCTION AND EXTREME OATH OF THE JESUITS

When a Jesuit novice is about to be inducted into the higher levels of the Order, he kneels on a red cross before the Superior of the Order. Before him are two flags, the familiar yellow and white flag of the papacy, and the black flag with a dagger and red cross above a skull and crossbones, the flag of the Jesuit Order. On the Jesuit flag is written the words,  
 IUSTUM, NECAR, REGES, IMPIOS.

*(It is just to exterminate or annihilate impious or heretical kings, governments, or rulers.)*

The Superior of the Order hands the novice a small black crucifix which he presses to his heart, and the Superior then presents to the novice a dagger. The novice grasps the bare blade and presses the point to his heart. The Superior, still holding the hilt of the dagger then speaks to the novice.

### **Superior**

My son, heretofore you have been taught to act the dissembler: among Roman Catholics to be a Roman Catholic, and to spy even among your own brethren; to believe no man, to trust no man. Among the Reformers, to be a Reformer; among the Huguenots, to be a Huguenot; among the Calvinists, to be a Calvinist; among the Protestants, generally to be a Protestant; and obtaining their confidence to seek even to preach from their pulpits and to denounce with all the vehemence in your nature our Holy Religion and the Pope; and to descend so low as to become a Jew among the Jews, that you might be enabled to gather together all information for your Order as a faithful soldier of the Pope.

You have been taught to insidiously plant the seeds of jealousy and hatred between communities, provinces and states that were at peace, and incite them to deeds of blood, involving them in war with each other, and to create revolutions and civil wars in countries that were independent and prosperous, cultivating the arts and sciences and enjoying the blessings of peace. To take sides with the combatants and to act secretly in concert with your brother Jesuit, who may be engaged on the other side, but openly opposed to that with which you might be connected; only that the Church might be the gainer in the end, in the conditions fixed in the treaties for peace and that the end justifies the means.

The black pope is the head of all Jesuits!

### **Abduction by the Luciferians**

This has been a bit of a digression, but this should give you some background on these Satanists! Now, back to the dream. As I said, I remembered first the face of this man, whom I had already seen in visions given to me by our Lord and God. As I recalled the events of the previous few hours before awakening, I remembered how the Spirit of God had told me, as I was looking face to face with this black pope in this dream, which was not a dream: "This man calls himself the President of the World. He also calls himself Luciferonicus, as he says that he is possessed of Lucifer." (Since this time, a special friend sent me information from the Vatican website, which clearly shows that this black pope calls himself "the president".)

Pictures, like living snapshots, flashed before my eyes as every person, who was in attendance with this Black Pope that morning, was brought back to my remembrance by the Spirit of God. The ones I had seen were all men and they were all laughing, scorning and talking. I also remember standing in a very large room, with great ceilings and a very cold atmosphere. As the memories came flooding through, I was absolutely convinced that this was no dream and that in fact, I was there and had seen these very

people, all men and all very evil! How did I get there? This, I do not remember, but I believe that I was taken out via an antigravity machine.

### **They injected me with lethal poisons and expected me to die!**

If there were ever any doubt in my mind as to the validity of what I had seen, there was none left when I got up from bed and saw five needle marks on my left hand. These needle marks had not been there the night before as I had carefully applied lotions to my hands, which seemed to be getting chapped. They were not there at about 4:30 in the morning as I had gotten up and prepared my husband's breakfast before he went to work and I had specifically looked at my hands to see how the lotion was working. After my husband went to work, I went back to bed; so I knew that this evil took place between 5:00 AM and about 7:30 AM, central time.

Three of these needle marks were very close together in the shape of a very small triangle. The two marks at the base of the triangle were about one millimeter apart and the distance between the puncture marks at the base and the puncture mark at the apex was about one and one half to two centimeters. This triangular formation of needles was injected into a blood vessel, which was situated slightly above my little finger. Then, there was a fourth puncture mark about one inch above these marks. This mark was directly over the finger, which is next to the little finger, and to the right of the three marks by about an inch. Then, just below the first joint of the index finger was another puncture wound. As I stated earlier, there were five needle marks on my left hand.

As I pleaded with our Father in Heaven for understanding as to why this was allowed to happen to me, He reminded me of my prayer to Him a few days earlier. In this prayer, I told him that I wanted to see, know and understand who was behind the on-going murder plots to kill me and others, particularly Stew Webb. That morning as I prayed, He said, "It is a time to rejoice!" He told me to get up and dance and sing! Then, He explained that some very evil people are going directly into the Lake of Fire for what they did to me. He reminded me that He had warned them back in February not to touch His anointed! And, even though He had warned them, a hit squad attempted to murder me back in May by traveling through time out of Area 51. And, from that attempt, several of them are now in the pits of hell!

### **MIRACLES AND SIGNS FOLLOW THOSE, WHO BELIEVE!**

Our Father tells me that the evil ones injected me with one of the deadliest substances known. Truly, they believed that I would be dead immediately, but on the morning of the 12<sup>th</sup> of November, our Father in Heaven told me that everything they did was null and void! Everything! All their efforts to kill me through the kidnapping and the injections were to no avail!

**Mark 16: 17-18 "And these signs shall follow them that believe. In My Name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues. They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover."**

A few days ago, as I was seeking our Lord and God about this evil, the Bible fell open to Deuteronomy 7:15: **"And the Lord will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee." Praises to His Holy Name!**

### **A very large tree goes into the Lake of Fire!**

On the morning of the 13<sup>th</sup> of November, our Father in Heaven sent me in the Spirit to behold a very large tree. This tree, if seen in the physical world, would have certainly been several hundred years old. The circumference of it was absolutely huge and the diameter of it would have easily been five or six feet. That morning as I looked at this very large tree, our Father in Heaven told me to pull it up and to throw it into the Lake of Fire. I said, "Father, there is no way I can pull up this tree. It is too huge." He told me that He knew that I could not pull it up, but that He wanted me to help Archangel Michael pull it up. And, in an instant Archangel Michael grabbed the tree with his index finger and his thumb and pulled it up.

Although, I tried to help, God knows that the uprooting of this tree was the work of a mighty archangel and little could I do to help him. Now, with the tree uprooted and floating in the air above the ground, I found my eyes fixed on the gigantic hole where the tree had been. The uprooting of this tree created a huge cavern and down in the cavern I could see more caverns, where roots had been. This was an awesome thing to behold.

As I looked in awe at this great hole, I heard the Spirit of God say, "Now, I want you to throw this tree into the Lake of Fire." Again, recognizing our Father's voice and knowing that this was a much greater job that I could possibly do, I told Him that I could not do this alone. And, again He said, "I know that you cannot do this alone, but I want you to help Archangel Michael throw this tree into the Lake of Fire." I rose to the level of the tree and placing my hands beneath it, I could readily see the two fingers of Archangel Michael as He hurled the tree into the burning Lake of Fire. Before me, I saw the burning flames reach out to grab the tree and I heard the sizzles as the lapping flames ignited the tree into a great roaring fire!

That day I rejoiced as I knew that our Lord and God had just killed the one who had tried to murder me. This man or devil, was the utterly evil black pope, the President of the world!

### **The High Tree is Slain!**

About two days later as I was about to open the Bible, the pages parted and the Book opened to Ezekiel Chapter 17, verse 18. **"And all the trees of the field shall know that I the Lord have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the Lord have spoken and have done it." Praises to our Father in Heaven!**

On the day of the 13<sup>th</sup> of November, 2003, these prophetic words of our Lord and God were fulfilled! For, He brought down the high tree, all because of the love of a little tree and for this, I rejoice in Him! I love Him and His beautiful Son with an indescribable love; for the death of this evil man is a testimony of His great love for the least of us! Glory to His Holy Name forever and ever!

### **Hanging by the Neck!**

Our Lord Jesus has said this about those, who hurt His Loved Ones. Matthew 18:6 **"But whose shall offend one of these little ones, which believe in Me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea."**

As I write this about the millstone, I remember another vision our Father gave me about the 'black pope,' the President of the World, in the Lake of Fire. In this vision, I saw a rolling flame, which reminded me of the waves of the ocean as they come up and then roll back out to sea, setting up a wave, which rolls over and over on itself. Within this very large rolling flame of fire, I saw the black pope, the President of the world. He had a noose wrapped around his neck several times with a very thick knot, and he was hanging in the roaring flames! As I looked at his body, I saw some sort of creatures, very small ones, each bigger than a virus or bacteria, steadily eating up the body of this man. As they ate, he flailed about and cried out in agony. I looked at his tongue, which was swollen, several times larger than normal and it was hanging out of his mouth. This purple, white tongue was covered in bees, which continued to sting him on the tongue over and over as darts were constantly hitting him in the eyes. I watched as his body was eaten, all but a small speck. Then, the body would reappear and the same process would begin again. All the time, he was burning alive in the fires! It was a horrible sight, but even so, I do not know how this evil spirit can ever pay enough for all the people he has murdered, all the wars he has started, all the drugs he has run, all the children he has tortured and all the horrific evil that he has done!

### **The Black Pope**

Information has been circulating for quite some time about this Black Pope and how he presides over all the intelligence agencies of the world. Some will not even whisper his name, lest they be found out and murdered. For a very long time, many have known that the Vatican is run by powerful occult groups and that the "white pope" is just one more big lie to fool the people! Now, we know that firsthand, that Lucifer, himself, has been the head of the Catholic Church for a very long time and he still is!

### **Come with me down Memory Lane!**

**Do you remember reading the following in chapter Eleven of Book Nine? This was given to me only three days before these evil ones kidnapped me.**

"To my right is a treasure box. It is old and very dusty and is locked as well. I find a key in my right hand and I bend down to open the box. At this instant, I hear a very loud roar and look up to see the red eyes of the red dragon. He spits fire at me and I rise and take out a sword, which is blazing with a white fire. With this fiery sword, I advance on the dragon, and I slash the dragon across the chest.

The Red Dragon begins to bleed a green blood and he screams at me, "Look what you have done, bitch! I am going to kill you!"

I blow upon the dragon and a stream of white hot fire heads in his direction. The fire hits his head and burns out one of his eyes. I advance toward him with the sword once more and sever his right hand, which bears long, hideous claws; and this hand drops to the floor, leaving an arm without an appendage.

"I will get you, bitch! Just wait!" He blows fire at me and then turns to leave. And, as he turns, I take the fiery sword and cut off his tail, up high near his rear end. Still twitching, this tail lies in the hallway; and as he trails down the corridor, he bellows in pain."

Remember that our Lord and God deals in symbolism. This very fight with Lucifer is a foreshadowing of things to come! In this fight, the Red Dragon has been wounded! He has lost one of his eyes! He has lost his right hand! His tail has been cut off! Is this black pope not the right hand of the Red Dragon? Is the

black pope not one of his eyes? Who is the other eye? The white pope perhaps! He has also lost his tail. What is his tail, save those, who follow after him? With 69 of his prominent players gone, he will surely be losing a large following!

**Some of you will remember the following letter from the black pope back in February of this year!  
Even so, you would do well to read it again!**

Comments: To Mrs. Newkirk, alleged Prophetess  
>From the Exalted Order of Light, Holy Pontificate and Beneficiary of Global Perfection

We of the Order are not pleased with your spotlighting of us in your last visions. Do you not understand that our goals are the peaceful unification of Earth under which peace, harmony, and tolerance will be given a chance to grow? The Order of Light has orchestrated many events stretching back to the dawn of time, and always behind the scenes. The Illuminati? Our cover organization. The Freemasons? Our unwitting dupes. The Mormons? Simply another cult spawned by us that grew beyond our expectations. And we are not pleased, Mrs. "Newkirk," at your bringing our activities to light. Because we know (Oh, yes... we know more about you than you can possibly imagine) that you will not betray our exalted organization or its purpose to any others outside of your enigmatic prophecies (which, fortunately, few have attached to us), we plead with you to cease these detrimental diatribes against the Order! Please, we must repeat: our organization is only attempting to unite the world in peace and harmony under one ruler, the Virakhala, of whom so many prophecies have foretold. We fear you, truly. Where you get such detailed descriptions of us we do not know, but it must stop... you must not give any more coverage to our activities, for you mis-represent us badly. And we do not tolerate such intrusions on our private matters. If you insist on channeling (or however you get your revelations on us) your visions to the public, be advised that we are prepared to take appropriate measures.

Do not toy with us, Mrs. Newkirk. You call yourself a Prophet of God... we can see through such veils easily. God is on our side. Flee your cursed visions and embrace the Light- the Order of Light. We could use one of your capabilities.

Kindest regards,  
-We of the Virakhala

Name: Ha'Virakhala  
email: berrycc@onr.com  
UserURL: <http://>

**Below is our Father's warning to this black pope! This was issued to the evil ones in the Vatican, yet they only accelerated their attempts to kill me!**

**A Message to the above Luciferians from our Father in Heaven,  
Jehovah, Most High God!**

"You, who await the false prophet, the very one, who rides the back of the beast, I say to you, ho, your days are numbered! Though you raise yourself as high as the heavens and though you boast of your feats and smirk at all laws, I tell you now that you are under My judgement. I see your every move and I know about all your foul deeds; for you are a putrid lot and the smell of your stench has reached far into the heavenlies. Yea, you are granted a season and within this season, you will fool many, who will follow you into the bowels of the dark abyss and even into the fiery lake. But, you will not deceive all and to My Loved Ones, I shall give great power. And though you will overcome many, you will not overcome all. From the mouths of My holy ones shall flow great judgements upon you and one by one, I shall pluck you up and cast you into the fiery furnace. Yes, you brag of your dark deeds, but in short season, your 'How great I am' song will turn into 'Woe is Me'. Judgement is Mine and My judgement shall be upon you, regardless of where you go; for you cannot hide from the coming firestorm. But, just as King Nebuchadnezzar was forced to give up the 'How great I am' song and to recognize the One God, so will some of you! As you see fires in your midst and your world falling around you, some of you will repent, even then, and you will recognize the One True God and My Son Yeshua. But, I warn you now and let it be known. Touch not Mine anointed; for My judgement shall be upon you as swift as a falling ax and many of you will not live to see another day. Forewarned you are! I am Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 27<sup>th</sup> day of February, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

**What next?**

With the black pope out of the way, we all know what happens next. Since the death of this evil man, I have received two reports of Benny Hinn's talking of rebuilding the Temple in Jerusalem and also pleading for contributions to build this temple. What a blasphemy before God Almighty! Jesus Christ is the Ultimate Sacrifice for all of humanity and to conjure up the sacrifice of animals is one huge slap in the face of our Father in Heaven and His Precious Son!

In the past I have received reports of those, who have been pushed down by demons at the Benny Hinn gatherings and reports of bizarre and strange happenings at his crusades. Benny Hinn is a tool of Lucifer. He is just one more rapture freak, liar extraordinaire and prosperity money monger, who is bleeding the people dry!

There are many more Benny Hinns, all pawns of the Satanists, and all deliberately placed in very visible positions for one purpose only, this being to fool the greatest numbers and to carry them right into the fiery pits.

**The Current Visit between the Bushes and the Queen of England**

This week, George W. Bush is visiting the Queen of England. We also know that Nelson Mandela of South Africa is there. Is the leader of your country at this meeting of the Satanic minds? What do you suppose they are doing? If you do not know, I will tell you. They are getting ready for the rule of the antichrist.

With the body of the black pope in the Lake of Fire, Lucifer is looking to possess his last pawn!

### **Party time for the Satanists**

Just this morning, our Father in Heaven took me down a very long and dark tunnel, which came out at the Vatican. There, I saw the dead corpse of the black pope. Gathered around him were others dressed in black, who were going through their black, satanic ceremonies!

Yes, indeed this is the Vatican that few know. The Vatican that millions upon millions blindly follow, the very Vatican that leads its people to worship idols and to read prayers out of books, the same Vatican that exerts extreme mind control over its members. This is the same Vatican, which feeds them lies and misinformation, so as to carry the greatest numbers right down into hell with Lucifer! This Vatican has long been the head of Lucifer's works on this planet and still is! People, you must divorce this whore!

### **In Closing**

These Satanists have done much more evil against us than I have told herein. But, I see no reason to go into details about all this. You have herein the culmination of many years of persecution and many murder attempts on my life. Now, I know why they were so desperate to get rid of me at this time.

As of this day, our Father has given me the all the keys to the anointing of White Buffalo Calf Woman. They desperately wanted to stop this, but what our Lord and God wills shall go forth exactly as He plans.

I do not know what our Father's plans are, but I do know one certain thing. I love Him with all my heart, with all my soul, with all my mind and with all my strength. I have one reason for being and this reason is to serve Him and to please Him and our Precious and Beloved Lord Jesus.

I have no personal goals. To do the will of God is my single goal! I delight in the service of my Lord and God! I delight in the service of my fellow Brothers and Sisters; and with a great joy in my heart, I continue on!

Glory to our Lord and God, the One God, the True God, the God of Israel! Glory to His Name forever and ever!

On the 20<sup>th</sup> day of November 2003, this is my personal accounting of all that has recently happened to me,  
Linda Newkirk

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Fourteen****"Mockers and Scorners!"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. Be unto Me a monument, a beautiful heavenly creation of love and truth. Though mockers and scorners rise up and though they shout their lies from the rooftops, this does not make them so. Though they rise up on many fronts with stones in hand, and though they seek to destroy you and My works through you, this shall not be so. Know one thing, My Child: The Pamela Schufferts and the "Zeph Daniels" of this world, who know to do right and do not, will never inherit My Kingdom. Though they boast that they are lambs, they are ravenous wolves. Though they boast that they are in the Lamb's Book of Life, the very one, who boasts the loudest is not, but is and has been from a very young age a servant of Lucifer.

Yes, My Child, the demons in this woman spin many a convincing tale, but this is what they are. Tales. Tales, issued out of the mouth of a lying, deceptive, manipulative, cunning servant of Lucifer. A fear monger, indeed, always warning of the imminent plans of the very ones, who have programmed her to do so. Plans of martial law. Plans of internment of Christians. Yes, My Child, a time is at hand when these things shall come to pass, but be very alert to those, who make these things their calling cards.

Yes, My Child, Pamela Schuffert is headed for the Lake of Fire and sooner, much sooner than she will ever believe. And, "Zeph," who has spread absolute lies about you is not far behind. He would have done well to get his facts straight before callously accusing you and labelling you a false prophet, but as he lacks discernment he has done so, all to his own demise.

My Little One, you have seen the so-called prophets come and go. Many have attacked you because I and My Son have revealed to you over and over that reincarnation is not only true, but law. For, all shall reap as they sow. I forgive those, whom I shall forgive; but when there is no forgiveness, there is no grace. Where there is no grace, there is an eye for an eye. This is the law.

Will Pamela Schuffert and "Zeph Daniels" reap what they have sown? Yes, My Child, they will reap it. They will reap every bit. For, they have taken what is true and labeled it as a lie! They have taken what is precious to Me and scorned it! They have taken My word and blasphemed it! They have called the words of My Spirit as given to you through My Son, "doctrines of demons and devils." Yes, My Child, they have blasphemed Me. They have blasphemed My Spirit; for which there is no forgiveness.

The time is at hand, My Beloved Child, that I shall enwrap them in their evil and remove them from the Earth, save they repent. But, as they are stiff-necked, proud, haughty, and blasphemous do not expect this. For, in their pride they believe they are doing the world a great service in calling the truth a lie, in blaspheming Me and My Spirit, in calling you a false prophet. Yes, they believe this. They believe their own lies, for this is convenient and elevates them temporarily to a position of power. Oh, Yes, they feel powerful, but I tell you, My Child, that in due season, which is soon, indeed, they will not feel so powerful. For, My hammer of judgement is going to hit them both and all their cohorts in crime. Yes, My Child, what they have done to you is criminal. I see it all and I know it all and I shall settle this once and for all time. Those, who continue to blaspheme you and spread lies and disinformation are all known to



me. I know every person on every message board. Yes, I know them all and I know the ones, who are giving the orders.

Did Pamela Schuffert hide her own purse in order to manipulate this family, who reached out to help her in love? I have shown it to you through My Spirit. You have seen it and it is so; but for her to be found out as the liar, conwoman, satanic pawn that she is, was unacceptable to her. Oh, Yes, My Child, she would do or say anything to convince the world that you are the liar and that she is the victim. My Child, innocent people have been victimized by this evil woman, who claims that she is one of Mine and she is not. Yes, innocent people, people, who have done her no wrong. Over and over, this liar from hell, has lied to and deceived My people with her "Christian talk," but I know her through and through. I am not deceived, My Child. No person would want to be in the shoes of Pamela Schuffert and her accomplices in this evil that they have done. For, soon, very soon, My Child, I shall judge them all completely.

And, you know, My Child, from what you went through with the Vatican stalkers and assassins, even with Lucifer, the head of the same, that I abide My time. And, when I see fit, I make a clean sweep. You have another set of enemies, who serve the same master, the god of hate and fear-mongering, of dissention; and I shall deal with them all. Oh, they are smug now, truly believing that they have won in their assaults against you; but My Child, this pride, this high-minded pride, truly precedes their fall. Every lie that they have spoken against you shall turn into a hammer and this very hammer of My judgement shall hit them in every area of their lives. And, soon, very soon, save they repent, they shall have their place with all liars in the Lake of Fire.

My Little One, I fight your battles. Because they espouse their lies and believe them does not make it so. Because they believe their own lies, they are all the more the fool.

Be of good cheer, My Child, for even as I smote the "President" of the Earth for the harm he did to you, I shall likewise smite your enemies. Yes, My Child, there are those, who would say that these two are your brother and sister, but I say that your brother and sister are those, who put Me first. They love Me and My Son and they do not lie. All liars have their part in the Lake of Fire, save they come clean before Me.

My Little One, through you, I have revealed many mysteries of My Kingdom, perhaps as much if not more than to any of My current prophets. I have told you that you are one of the Seven Thunders, who do speak the mysteries, but soon, My Child, the Seven Thunders will cease to reveal My mysteries. My words through you have enlightened, helped and blessed many, but now, My Child, evil rises up on every front.

Those, who profess to work for Me, are being shown for what they are. The real is being separated from the unreal, the truth from a lie and only those, whose hearts are clean and pure will know the difference. Yes, My Child, they will hold onto a lie, believing this lie with all their being and this lie will destroy them. With their lying vanities and with their venomous hatred they will all be destroyed. Know, My Child, that I stand with you against all railers, accusers, slanderers, backbiters and gossipers, who go behind your back and spread malicious lies. I am against them and every one of them shall fall. Make no mistake about this, My Child. My Judgement will not be next month or next year. It is now and every one of them shall feel the wrath of My anger.

With this we shall stop for now. Be of good cheer, My Child; for though evil shall rise up against you at every turn, I shall never forsake you. I shall fight your battles unto total victory. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 27<sup>th</sup> day of November, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

Our Father has well-summarized what these two have done to me, but there is more, and I have sought our Father long and hard as to what I should reveal to each of you. As for me, I would just as soon let our Father deal with the whole thing as He surely will. But, it is important that you get the truth of what has taken place so that you will be the wiser! I solemnly pray that you will learn from the heartaches of others and that you will be spared the ravaging and raping of those, who come in sheep's clothing, but are inwardly ravenous wolves!

It is a sad day when two, who profess to be prophets of God, hurl wild accusations and seek to discredit what is real and is of God. I pray that all would learn a lesson from this evil that has been done to me and this precious family in Minnesota.

As for the wild assaults against me for revealing the words of our Lord and God, that reincarnation is true: If you do not know whether something is true or false, it is wise to spend time with our Lord and God seeking for truth, seeking for wisdom and understanding. Many have attacked me and tried to destroy me because our Lord and God has revealed that reincarnation is true, and to their own detriment.

He revealed the truth of reincarnation to me after I sought him many months for understanding. He gave me dreams, visions and prophecies to show me that reincarnation is true. However, this very revelation from our Lord and God has become a stumbling block to many, who have set out to make an example out of me because of it! But, in the end, the so-called prophets, who have set out to destroy what our Lord and God has given have wound up in great trouble with God! Several of them come to my mind right now; for I have witnessed how our Lord and God has dealt with them, cutting them off cold for their attempts to destroy me individually for what is true!

### **The Real Pamela Schuffert!**

I am deeply saddened to know what Pamela Schuffert has done to a precious family in Minnesota. Fred and Katy Sasse have come out and told their story, which Pamela Schuffert hopes will never see the light of day. I support them in their efforts to reveal the truth of what this lying, manipulative woman has done to them. Many people know the works of Pamela Schuffert and her "reporting" about the New World Order and the concentration camps in this country. But, few know that she was raised in a Satanist home. She has repeatedly stated that her Father was a high-level Satanist, who had a high military commission.

I am well aware that the Satanists begin to sexually abuse, rape and pillage little girls as early as the age of three. This is written in the Talmud! I am also aware that many of these sexually abused children begin to split off and fragment in their minds because of the abuse, which is so incomprehensible. From my own studies in psychology, I also know that 95 % of all those, who have multiple personalities, were sexually abused as children.

I do not know what Pamela's psychological problems are! Only our Lord and God knows all, but it is time for everyone to ask serious questions about the identity of this woman, who lies, manipulates and slanders those, who love and serve our Lord and God. I have serious questions about anyone, who writes letters to her own message board and uses aliases, these aliases in this case being none other than

Pamela Schuffert parading as many people. I thank Sherry for doing the research of these IP codes and passing along this information, which further shows that Pamela Shuffert is a deceiver and manipulator of the greatest kind!

It is a sad day indeed when we wake up and see that the Christians have been infiltrated by those, who pose as prophets; yet they are ravenous wolves, who are taking the names of the Christians and collecting their correspondence for obscure reasons and hidden sources. As for me, I have seen enough of the "Zeph Daniels" and the Pamela Schufferts to last me a life time.

### **Our Own dealings with Pamela Schuffert**

We personally had our own dealings with Pamela Schuffert over one and one half years ago when she came along and pretended to be a prophetess of God. There is one part of this woman, which is a very convincing "Christian" and she is able to fool many with this Christian persona. At the same time, I had my doubts about Pamela as she "pushed" to know of other prophets that I knew. I was very reluctant to give any information to this woman, but she was/is a pushy woman and in the end I asked the two prophets, whom I knew at the time, if they would mind talking to Pamela. After she was given these names and contacted these people, she confronted me about reincarnation in the last conversation I had with her. I told her that it is in fact true! On the telephone that night, she let out the most heinous laughter. Four times, I said, "Pamela, we must pray" and each time she ignored me, continuing on with this heinous laughter. Then and there, I know that something was not right with this woman.

When Katy from Minnesota wrote me that Pamela Schuffert was coming to stay, I did not know whether to warn them of my suspicions or to take a "wait and see" attitude. I did not know how well Katy and her husband knew Pamela. They spoke highly of her and I did not want to bring about dissention. I am sorry that I did not warn them of my own suspicions. Now, however, because of what these people have been through and what I have now personally been through because of the evils of this woman, I know that I must warn each of you about Pamela Schuffert.

### **Pamela Schuffert is a Mocker and a Scornor!**

As for Pamela Schuffert, our Father in Heaven issued her a warning about the evil that she has spewed out against me and she mocked and scorned His every word. From her own words, it is obvious that Pamela Schuffert is one evil, demon-possessed woman, who is out posing as a reporter and is gathering up information for some very questionable reasons and obscure sources. I am shocked and dismayed every time I think of the things that she has done and said against this family in Minnesota.

I am printing our Father's warning to her and her mocking comments, as well as the letter from the family in Minnesota. It is enough that these people have had to go through great heartaches and pain because of the pilfering of Pamela Schuffert, but in addition to all these things, they have had to undergone deep humiliation as Pamela has publicly slandered the loving woman, who reached out to help her and who blessed her in many ways. Pamela has publicly called this loving woman borderline personality with schizophrenic behaviors and states that she is capable of making such a diagnosis because she worked as a nurses aid. This is criminal behaviour and is an abomination before God Almighty!

Why has Pamela gone to such great lengths to destroy Katy, her husband and me? Because Katy confronted Pamela Schuffert and told her that a prophetess of God said that her purse was not stolen,

but hidden beneath many things in her own van! Because this woman confronted Pamela Schuffert with the truth, Pamela has repeatedly contacted Katy Sasse's husband at work and has stated to him that Katy is in serious need of psychological counselling. Pamela Schuffert has also repeatedly contacted him and told him that Katy wants to have affairs with other men. The vicious attacks, which have come out of the mouth of Pamela Schuffert are the words of devils and demons, which have been viciously spewed out to destroy all that is true and right.

I have awaited the time when the Spirit of God would give me the go-ahead to write and expose Pamela Schuffert and "Zeph Daniels" for the disinformation experts that they are and this time is now. You can take this information and do what you choose with it, but you are well-advised to avoid them like the dark plague they are!

*The following warning comes from Pamela Schufferts' own website!*

<snip>.... **WARNING**

**Please be advised that "personal attacks", inappropriate language or posts not in line with the goals of this website will be deleted. ....<snip>**

Yes, this is the real Pamela Schuffert, who is operating a message board, which she can use to slander others, but never gives them a chance to defend themselves! For these very reasons Pamela Schuffert would never publish what these people in Minnesota had to say. She would never publish what others wrote to her regarding these topics, which was not in line with her own demented ramblings. Obviously, she only publishes the truth so long as she can manipulate it to suit her own twisted desires, just as she has done with the warnings, given to her by our Father in Heaven.

When I went to Pamela Schuffert's site and read her wild accusations against me and against the people in Minnesota, I felt the righteous anger of the Most High rise up in me and He began to dictate the following letter to her. I posted this letter to her message board, which she quickly took down, but she later posted it along with lies put out by "Zeph Daniels," bold-faced lies stating that I had issued death threats against him and put curses on him. It is most obvious that the two of them colluded in their attempts to smear me and to issue false allegations against me in order to please their god, Lucifer. But, in the end all the truth does come out. It stands alone and the evil ones hang themselves with their own words. Yes, the intentions of the heart come forth and reveal what is hidden behind many facades and this is what has happened with Pamela Schuffert and "Zeph Daniels." They are just two more servants of Lucifer, who are posing as sheep, just two more wolves in Lambs clothing!!!

#### **OUR FATHER'S WARNING TO PAMELA SCHUFFERT**

This message was given by our Father in Heaven to Pamela in response to Pamela's calling me a liar, among other blasphemous things!

**So says Jehovah the Most High God To Pamela Schuffert. I shall walk on you like a giant, who walks over a matchstick, and with my fury I shall pulverize you into the ground; for you are a mocker and a**

**scorner and a lying manipulator! You have come out against My true prophet, spewing lies and filth, and you will not win! The President of this world is now in the Lake of Fire for the evil He did to My Anointed. Do you believe that you are any better off! Within a month, I shall too carry you into this Lake of Fire if you do not repent. There is one and only one between the two of you, who is lying, and that is you! No more will I tolerate what I have tolerated in the past! You will either repent or you shall perish. I am Jehovah, Most High God!**

**As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 21st day of November, 2003 Linda Newkirk**

*Pamela Schuffert's mocking scorn!*

(Our Father's words are in bold print!)

Re: "That the Mouths of Liars May Be Stopped:" Linda Newkirk

Fri Nov 21 2003 3:51:47 pm

**So says Jehovah the Most High God To Pamela Schuffert. I shall walk on you like a giant, who walks over a matchstick, and with my fury I shall pulverize you into the ground; for you are a mocker and a scorner and a lying manipulator! You have come out against "My true prophet..."**

[Oh, ah...Linda Newkirk, false prophetess, you mean???-PS]

**....spewing lies and filth, and you will not win! The President of this world is now in the Lake of Fire for the evil He did to My Anointed.**

[Sorry, Linda, but Satan has NOT YET been cast into the lake of fire! Check out the BOOK OF REVELATION! He roams this earth as a roaring lion to this very day, seeking whom he may devour. Your end-time eschatology is WAY OFF...as all New Age witches' theology is off.-PS]

**Do you believe that you are any better off! Within a month, I shall too carry you into this Lake of Fire if you do not repent.**

[Sorry again, "Lyn' Linda,", but MY NAME IS WRITTEN IN THE BOOK OF LIFE, and I am a born-again Christian justified forever in the sight of the Living God I serve through faith in Jesus Christ. As such, I have NO PART in the lake of fire! Get your theology straight!-PS]

**....There is one and only one between the two of you, who is lying, and that is you! No more will I tolerate what I have tolerated in the past! You will either repent or you shall perish. I am Jehovah, Most High God! As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 21st day of November, 2003 Linda Newkirk**

What a SORRY example of false prophecy from a lying deceiver, who uses her false prophecies to convince the unwary that REINCARNATION IS GOSPEL TRUTH...and her "god" says so! The Bible states clearly that anyone who professes to speak "in the name of the Lord" BUT who is later to be found WRONG, IS TO BE STONED! I would look out if I were YOU, Linda!

-Pam Schuffert

~~~~~

**The following is a letter to Stew Webb from Fred Sasse, and following this letter is their accounting of what took place in their home regarding Pamela Schuffert!**

From: Fred.Sasse@deluxe.com  
Date: Sat, 22 Nov 2003 17:12:23 -0600  
To: stewwebb@sierranv.net  
Subject: Abused and manipulated by Pamela Schuffert

Dear Stew,

I do not know you, but I spoke with Linda Newkirk this morning.

My wife and I were "ransacked" by Pamela Schuffert. She stayed in our home for a month. I wanted to send you our account, which Pamela deletes from her website. She does not want anyone to know what she did to us.

Please review this information. I think it might help someone else from being abused by this woman. You may share on your website if you wish, or I respect your right not to share it. It is a true and honest account of what it was like to live with Pamela Schuffert for one month.

#### **FRED AND KATY SASSE'S REVELATIONS ABOUT PAMELA SCHUFFERT!**

Our contact with Pam Shuffert began with my wife reading her website, donating some money, and ordering (paying for) her book. Late July, we received a phone call from Pam stating that she was in an emergency situation, being evicted from her Bible College. She used the phone number on the check my wife sent her to call us up. She stated that she would be passing through, and I repeat passing through, our area. Pam ended up staying exactly one month, until we simply could not take it anymore. At the breaking point, I told Pam she needed to leave in a week. She took that, and another four days to boot.

Anyway, about Pam's arrival from New York State. She needed \$200.00 gas money to make it to St. Paul. We wired her the money. She arrived, and later that day she said her purse was stolen. I rushed home from work, to find out what happened. My wife and I both believed her completely, but in my spirit I knew something was wrong. We suggested she call the local gas station, it could be possibly left there. I ran down the alley, looking for a discarded purse, with nothing in sight. Pam said this was impossible; she could never leave her purse. The normal thing to do is believe a theft took place, but as time went on, our suspicions grew. Pam is just now "filing" a police report. Doesn't it seem a little late?

We said nothing and took Pam for her word. During this time, Pam was doing very little, if nothing, to recover her lost driver's license, van title, and other documents that she needed. Pam quickly made herself at home. Then the manipulation began, slowly at first, but gradually building to the point where we were put in the position of "I can't leave here until this need is met".

We are in the process of adopting an orphan from India. Pam yelled at my wife while she was driving to various stores for items she needed (which we were paying for) about what a terrible decision this would be. My wife nearly got in an accident because of this. Later, while taking her out to dinner, she began to

chew me out as well. She said we should not do this; we should be using our money to store up food for the upcoming martial law. My wife was devastated by her intrusive, bullying, "I know God's will for you" attitude.

All the while, we kept paying for things for Pam. The total bill was over \$2000.00. Pam would pile things at the counter at the last minute, and expect my wife to pay for them. Our checking account was nearly closed; we were put on the bad check list with the credit bureau (Telecheck) due to Pam's manipulation of my kind-hearted wife.

During this time, I also learned of Pam's work ethic. Like some of the extreme survivalists and anti-govs, Pam Shuffert does not believe in paying taxes to the IRS (in her mind, because the federal government subsidizes abortion). While we oppose abortion as well, why was it our responsibility to support her, with our money that WE (my wife and I) have to report to the IRS? So, Pam does not believe she really needs to work a regular job to support herself, believing that in doing so she is betraying her beliefs.

We tried to arrange for Pam to speak at our local church, but the Pastor refused. He had some insight that I did not have at the time. We also helped Pam set up a TV show taping with a wonderful healing/worship/deliverance ministry that is located in downtown Minneapolis. This ministry, after praying about the taping, immediately cancelled it. These other believers and church leaders were seeing something that I was not at that time. But now it is all clear to me.

The reason I believe Linda Newkirk's prophecy is this. I believe Pam Shuffert hid her purse in her van to stay with us for as long as possible, to use as an excuse so she could get what she needed, and of course have a place to live. Pam Shuffert plainly stated to us that she could not leave unless she had her driver's license and other documents replaced. Do you believe that this was our responsibility to her? And to extend a visit that was only supposed to be a couple days into a month long spending spree? Of course, everyone forms his or her own opinion.

After living with this for three months, a heartbroken wife (who now really needs counseling after the backlash for adopting an orphan from India) I had to come forward and tell my story. This boy will be raised a Hindu and have a terrible future unless we act. Pam had no business touching something so close to our heart and God's.

I had to come forward with this, even if it means Pam's wrath. If you get in her way, prepare to be bulldozed. I have heard her criticize just about every known ministry, except Dimitri Duduman (he has universal respect). So now, we are the liars according to Pam. I refuse to be intimidated by Pam Shuffert. She owes my wife a huge apology, which she has refused to date. She has plainly stated that she has done nothing wrong and my wife is mentally ill !!!! Fred Sasse, November 22, 2003.

Dear Ones, this is a great tragedy, for evil has been returned for good! This very thing has happened to us more times than I care to remember and this is one of the most painful things one can experience! I so regret what these precious people have gone through, for I know the sting and sorrow of it all!

### THE LIES OF ZEPH DANIELS!

As for "Zeph Daniels", I do not personally know this man, but by the evil of his works I certainly can say that I now know him spiritually. Just before Thanksgiving, someone called and alerted me to the attacks, which were taking place against me on his site. I was also alerted to the assaults against me on Pamela Schufferts website. I wrote a letter to the administrator of "Zeph Daniels" site, expressing my dismay that he had chosen to attack me for what is true. I am posting this letter below; for "Zeph Daniels" has taken this letter and has told the world that I issued death threats against him and put curses on him.

You read and you find the death threats and the curses.

There was also a letter on Pamela Schuffert's site, supposedly from "Zeph Daniels", telling of how I went to his message board and posted death threats and curses! I have never been on his message board. He has never issued me a password to be on his message board and I have never had a desire to be on his message board. I have much better things to do with my time!

Zeph Daniels is an outright liar! He is an accuser! He is a creator of dissention and has blasphemed the words of our Lord and God. To this day, he continues with his lies and with his false prophecies. What I have read of his so-called prophecies are nothing more than ramblings from his own mind! I am also aware that he recently took our Father's words from Chapter Eleven of Book Nine and attempted to give his own interpretation of the seals and the horsemen and much of his interpretation is wrong.

One night, I told someone over the telephone that "Zeph Daniels" has accused me on his site of being out for money. I flatly told this person that we do not even have donation information on our site. We give away seven prophecy books and only two must be ordered as our Lord and God has directed. The last time we asked anyone for help was about five months ago when we asked others to help us bless the beautiful brothers and sisters, who translate these works! (Let it be known that what anyone does to help with these works is at the promptings of the Spirit of God and for these blessings we are eternally grateful! We have never made "money" our reason for disseminating the word of God and we never will!)

The very next day after I spoke these words over the telephone, "Zeph Daniels" claimed that God told him to take down his donation information and to stop selling his two books on his site! Clearly his impetus for ending the selling on his site came via the very conversation I had on the telephone with someone else the very night before. The "ears" and "eyes" of the telephone are the Spirit of God for this man! Since his "profound" decision to remove the selling from his site, he has started a personal vendetta against others, who ask for donations! This is the utter madness of this man, who claims to be a prophet of God!

The following is the message that I wrote to "Zeph Daniels," the very message that he lied about and disseminated untruths about. Where are the death threats and the curses that he says I sent him?

**To: Zeph Daniels of *The Zeph Report!***

**You are the wolves in sheep's clothing! You are viciously attacking me behind my back about something that you have branded as false, when in fact it is true. If you had taken the time to consult our Lord and God about the veracity of reincarnation, He would have shown you that it is true, but you have not done this. You have instead chosen to brand me as a false prophet and New Ager for revealing the mysteries of God. You have branded a true Prophet of God as false! You have called**



**what is true a lie! You have given evil for good, and you will find soon enough that you are under God's judgement!**

**As far as Pamela Schuffert is concerned, if you had taken the time to hear the truth from the people in Minnesota, or if you had even contacted me regarding what I know of this woman, you would know the real Pamela Schuffert! But, again you have not done this! If it obvious that your decisions go the way of the wind and if you do not repent of this evil, the whirlwind shall carry you away!**

**Pamela Schuffert has less than a month before the judgement of God Almighty falls on her. And, save you repent, you will find the fury of God on you! But, of course you are not concerned. Why would the words of a "false prophet" mean anything to you?**

**Jesus is our My Life!  
Linda Newkirk**

So, where are the death threats and the curses that "Zeph Daniels" has wildly accused me of????

I have one reason and only one reason for revealing the truth of what has taken place and this is to keep you from falling into the traps of these manipulators. There is an infiltration of the Christian camps in great and unprecedented ways! The very government of the USA has an office, which is called Domestic Contact Services and this very office employs between 40,000 and 200,000 disinformation agents. Stew Webb has given me this information and I thank him for passing it along. Many of the ones, who work for DCS are common criminals and if they are not criminals when they are employed, it is not long before they become so. They are all paid to break the law and to disseminate lies and slander about those, who tell the truth! Each of these terrorists is paid between \$4,000 and \$20,000 annually just to sit at their computers and smear those, who write the truth.

Let it be known that I will say no more about this matter. If the evil ones rise up in swarms to assault me for truths that I have given, I will sit back and patiently await the time for God Almighty to judge them as He sees fit. It is a new day and He has said that He will no longer tolerate what He has put up with in the past. Those, who have nothing more to do than spread lies and seek to discredit what our Lord and God has given, had better be prepared to face the consequences of His wrath!

"Father, God Jehovah, it is time for a housecleaning of America!"

--Linda

We thank Stew Webb and Barbara Hartwell for their on-going commitments to exposing the truth!

<http://stewwebb.com/Gov Plant Pam Shuffert Barb.html>  
<http://members.shaw.ca/blackangel1/articles/babs/exposed%20ps.htm>

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Fifteen****"Sound the Trump! A great shaking is at hand!"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Child, stand high upon My Holy Mountain and sound My trumpet, for a great shaking is at hand. A great rumbling is at hand. A great cleansing is at hand. My Child, this is the sound of the Seventh Trumpet and let the whole world awaken and be aware; for nation shall rise up against nation and bondman against free man. The Earth, itself, shall begin to rock and sway. Mountains shall begin to crash into the sea and winds shall howl the world over as I rise up in My wrath against the enemies of My people.

Yes, My Child, even as I have shown you this day in Psalms Chapter Two, these evil ones rise up and plot and scheme as to how they will break the bonds of My Holy Ones and how they will scatter all. Oh, Yes, My Child, their plots and schemes are elaborate and they fit into all facets of life on the Earth. This, My Child, is why I am raising up and empowering My Supernatural Army; for they go, one by one and alone all over the Earth.

Who can scatter what I have already scattered and because they are scattered, they shall hunt for them and not find them. These are the 144,000 and the complete sealing of all is near completion. The veil has been rent and torn and now these will travel freely between two worlds, the Earth, itself, and My Holy Kingdom.

I am steadily equipping My army and empowering them for a battle, like the Earth has never seen. Yes, My Child, this is a continuation of the battle in heaven a very long time ago when Lucifer rebelled and took with him one third of the angels of heaven and fought for control of the same.

And, as you know, the evil ones have been cast down into the Earth for a great battle, which is at hand, wherein these evil ones will be cast into the Lake of Fire. One by one, they will go at the hands of those in My Supernatural Army and in due season, the rest will go at the coming of My Son. But, between now and then, a great war is escalating on every front as the antichrist rises to power.

Yes, My Child, the Vatican is very busy. As you have been told, daily since I struck down the Black Pope (Count Hans Kolvenbach) a great stream of high profile individuals from all over the world, have swarmed the Vatican. They have come to pay their respects and to receive acknowledgement of the one world religion, which is at hand.

Let all be warned that if you have made the occult your way of life, you will be deceived. For, the occult will begin to take center stage in every facet of this "new age" Satanic religion the world over. Yes, My Child, it is a new day for My People! It is indeed a new day! But, for those, whose hearts are not pure, whose robes are not clean, it is a day of great trouble. For, save they repent in a great way, they shall follow the occult, new age pied piper right into the Lake of Fire.

Yes, My Child, the two occultists, "Zeph Daniels" and Pamela Schuffert have come after you with a vengeance and I have given them plenty of rope, with which to hang themselves. And, with this rope,

they have securely fastened it around their own necks, and they are hours and days away from their own demise. "Zeph Daniels (AKA Crimson Warrior) is an occultist. He is a government disinformation specialist, who has fooled many. He is a proud and haughty man, a wolf, who is parading as a lamb, along with his Satanist cohort, Pamela Schuffert, and both shall soon meet the Lake of Fire.

My Little One, I have tolerated much persecution of My Loved Ones in the past; for this has been a time of cleansing through the fires for them. But, I tell you emphatically that I will no longer tolerate what I have tolerated in the past. I will no longer tolerate to any degree blasphemy against My Spirit as both have done! I will no longer tolerate abuse of My Loved Ones as both of these have done. My fury is upon both of them and My judgement is going to pummel them both.

Yes, they mock and scorn My words and they call you "new age;" and the blind and deaf will follow after them, all to their own demise. But, the wise will see that these two are the hounds of hell and to the fiery pits they will return. Yes, they mock and scorn My word and call you "new age" for revealing that reincarnation is true. But, the two evil ones had better pray long and hard for another chance to rectify their wrongs. For, they shall reap as they have sown.

Yes, as they have blasphemed My Spirit, both shall find their names removed from My Book of Life permanently, save they repent in a big way. For, one has her name removed already and the other one is about to know the same. No longer will I tolerate the profane! No longer will I tolerate the liars and the disinformation specialists! No longer will I tolerate the hatemongers and those, who blaspheme Me and My Son and My Spirit.

Yes, My Child, it is a new day for My people! It is a new day in this world, wherein I have rent the veil and because this veil is rent, My Tried and True, My Loved Ones, shall know a greater freedom. They shall know a greater amount of My power and My Spirit. The renting of this veil is synonymous with the raising up and empowering of My Supernatural Army. It is synonymous with the pouring out of My wrath upon the enemies of My people! It is synonymous with the gathering up on My Sheep the world over! It is synonymous with the blowing of My trump on My Holy Mountain, signalling the opening of the Sixth and Seventh seals.

Yes, My Child, great and mighty works shall My people do; for it is truly a new day for them! But, for the double-tongued, for the two-faced, for the backbiters, for the gossipers, for the fence-straddlers and for the unrepentant sinners, it is a day of great trials. For those, who have consistently chosen the fake and phony over what is real, who have not loved the truth, but have loved a lie, it is a day of darkness and great gloom! It is a day of great trials, of great temptations and severe persecution. For, they shall be carried along in a dark, a very dark stream, to their own destruction.

To My Loved Ones, to those, who put Me first, who love Me with all their minds, with all their hearts, with all their souls and with all their strength, it is truly a time to rejoice. For, I shall go before you! I shall go behind you and all around you are My holy fires and My armies of angels. Yes, it is a new day for those, who truly love Me and who truly obey Me. For, I shall fight your battles. I shall slay your enemies on every front and you shall walk through their blood! For, I have called you and I have tried you in the fires and you are now ready for a greater walk through Me.

But, for those, who lie, who steal, who cheat, who blaspheme Me, My Son and My Spirit, it is a time of delusions and darkness, as they have never known.

My Child, I have said through My Son that there is nothing hidden that I will not reveal. Through you, I have revealed many hidden mysteries and for those, who want this information, it is available through

these works. One of these mysteries is reincarnation. I have shown you through visions, dreams and revelations that this is true and because of this revelation many mockers and scorners have been cut off from My Spirit. For, those, who mock and scorn My Spirit, who blaspheme My word are straightaway cut off from my Spirit.

They could seek Me as you have done; but they do not. Instead, they choose to go about destroying you for truths that I have given you. This is why a considerable number of those, whom I originally called to prophecy, no longer get any prophecies at all. For, in their high-mindedness, in their pride and arrogance, they sought to destroy you for this very truth. Those among Mine, who are lacking wisdom, will seek Me for wisdom and understanding. But, the proud and haughty, believing that they know all, will stumble and fall.

So, My Little One, it is a new day for My people and because of the great light from My throne, which is bathing My anointed, they shall more readily know the fakers, who are before them. To My Loved Ones, it shall become increasingly more apparent who these fakers are. But, to those, whose hearts are not pure, and whose lives are not clean, the occult shall seem like the right way.

Yes, My Child, it is a new day. The prophecy from the Book of Enoch, which relates to the 70 evil servants of Lucifer, who were slain by My Son from the Pleasant Land, relates to the Black Pope and the 69, who will follow. This prophecy, which was given many millennia ago is now being fulfilled. These 70 are well-known, high profile servants of Lucifer and you, My Child, agreed to go among them, be abused and violated, that this very prophecy would be fulfilled. For, in another life, you were Enoch and in due season, I shall put you again on a Holy Mountain and those, who would come to harm you will be consumed by My raging fires. For, what is was and what is. This is the destiny of all souls. The wise will understand, but the deceived will sink further into darkness and in this darkness, they will perish. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 1<sup>st</sup> day of December, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk

### **Our Father's words from Book Nine, Chapter Twelve!**

**"My Little One, 23 shall go right away and another 46 shall follow. I will not rest until every one involved is in the Lake of Fire. So, My Child, I have used the little tree to bring down the great tree and all the world shall know it. Others, who are brave enough to try to kill you will meet the same fate."**

Dear Ones, including the Black Pope, this is a total of 70 evil servants of Lucifer, who will go into the Lake of Fire! At the present, we know that Leonard Millman, trillionaire, high-level Satanist, Knights Templar banker, drug dealer, money launderer and serial killer is now in the Lake of Fire! This has never made public news, just as the dead black pope has never made public news. But, intelligence sources have revealed to Stew Webb that both are now dead and that there are other high-profile Satanists, who are dead, and all is being kept in the dark!

### **The Awesome Way our Lord and God works!**

Below is part of an e-mail, which was sent to me by a very powerful man of God and a Dear Brother! From the depths of my heart, I thank him for sharing this fulfilled prophecy that you and I might all be

the wiser! His name is "D" and you will see some of his comments as well as some of my own, in parenthesis.

Below is a section of the **Book of Enoch** that forms part of our 'Bible' that we compiled as per instructions of JaHWeH. This book was removed from the Vulgate by the Catholics in 800 AC. This book can be drawn off Internet. See **Chapter 90** verses **20 to 27**. This came to me while I was reading your **Book 9, Ch 11 to 13** regarding the destruction of the black pope and the 69 other Jesuit priests. Thus a total of 70 shepherds who killed plenty sheep on this earth. Inserts my own.

<Dear Ones, I have seen our Lord Jesus on His Holy Mountain in the midst of His people! At the very top of it is Our Lord Jesus and He rules from his own throne! Praises to His Holy Name!>

**20 And I saw till a throne was erected in the pleasant land, and the Lord of the sheep sat Himself thereon, and the other took the sealed books and opened those books before the Lord of the sheep.**

<These sealed books are now being opened! Linda>

**21 And the Lord called those men the seven first white ones, and commanded that they should bring before Him, beginning with the first star which led the way, all the stars whose privy members**

<From previous books, do you recall the Seven judges, who are beautiful beings, all dressed in white, great and mighty in the Kingdom of our Lord and God! All souls must pass before them and give an accounting! Linda>

**22 were like those of horses, and they brought them all before Him. And He said to that man who wrote before Him, being one of those seven white ones, and said unto him: ' Take those seventy shepherds to whom I delivered the sheep, and who taking them on their own authority slew more**

**23 than I commanded them.' And behold they were all bound, I saw, and they all stood before Him.**

<The great and on-going inquisition of the Catholic Church. Linda>

**24 And the judgement was held *first over the stars*, (EVIL SPIRITS FROM THE FALLEN ONES WHO POSSESSED THESE SEVENTY. D.) and they were judged and found guilty, and went to the place of condemnation, and they were cast into an abyss, full of fire and flaming, and full**

<"D", could the stars also be very high profile people, who have heaped great attention upon themselves, demanding to rule over all? Could these be the greatest among them, who have usurped and abused much power? Linda >

**25 of pillars of fire. And *those seventy shepherds* (SEVENTY JESUIT PRIESTS D.) were judged and found guilty, and they were cast**

**26 into that fiery abyss. And I saw at that time how a like abyss was opened in the midst of the earth, full of fire, and they brought those *blinded sheep*, (CATHOLICS WHO REFUSE TO SEE THE TRUTH D.) and they were all judged and found guilty and**

**27 cast into this fiery abyss, and they burned; now this abyss was to the right of that house. And I saw those sheep burning and their bones burning.**

--"D"

<From previous chapters, you will recall how our Lord and God took showed me the Black Pope burning in this Lake of Fire! This is a horrible thing and I would not wish this on anyone, but this is truly the fate of all, who choose evil! Linda>

## **PART II**

### **"NASA Hounds from Hell and their Satanist Counterparts!"**

"Father, Oh, Father, Oh, Father, in the beautiful and precious name of Your Son Jesus (Yeshua), who is our Lord and Savior, I come to You today. Father, Oh, Father, these evil hounds from hell have the audacity to write to me, seeking to appeal to me in a vain way, calling me great when there is none among us, who is great, no not one. For, we are all sinners, all fallen, Father, and brought out of it only because of Your love and grace and the salvation given through our Lord Jesus. Father, they have had the audacity to kidnap me, try to kill me, implant me with all manner of things and now they come with their evil, accusing You and the hosts of the Most High, blaspheming You, Father, calling good evil and evil good. Father, Oh Father, I petition You this day to smite them, smite them with Your rod of judgement and take them all into the fiery lake. Father, I am begging You this day to judge every last one of them right into the Lake of Fire. Father, I am begging You to rain fire and brimstone down upon them all and to destroy all their antigravity machines. I am begging You, Father, to destroy their bases, both under the ground, around the Earth, on the Moon, Mars and elsewhere. Father, I am begging You and your beautiful Son, who is our Savior, to rid this solar system of these hounds of hell. Father, they disgust me. They are repulsive snakes, disgusting demons from hell! Father, I beg You to destroy this evil, to clean the Earth and the heavens above of all of them and their filth."

"My Child, these are the very ones, who kidnapped you and tried to kill you! These are the very ones, who are out to carry all of humanity into the Lake of Fire and into the Pits of Hell. These are the very ones, who have stalked you for many years. These are the very ones, who have hounded you and have tried to kill you over and over. Now that many of them are set for a sure fate in the Lake of Fire, they are out to appeal to any vanities in you so that you will align with the forces of evil. Yes, My Child, they want to keep their proposals in the darkness for they do all their evil in darkness. But, at this final hour, I am shining My light in their midst. I am bringing to light their evil works. They all know their fate in the Lake of Fire and they are out to destroy My army, but I tell you, My Child, that this day, I am raising you to new levels in My army. This day, I shall give you the gift of calling down fire, literal fire upon your enemies. This day, My Child, this day is a new day for My People! For, this day, I put My fire into your hands and those, who would seek to harm you, shall know the heat of this fire. No longer will I tolerate these assaults against My Loved Ones! No longer!"

"Father, with this new gift, I am asking You right now to send down fire upon all of them! Send down fire upon their spacecrafts and cause them to burn up and explode all over the world! Send fire into their bases under the ground and in the ground and destroy them! Send fire into Lucifer's whorehouse, the Vatican, and burn it to the ground. Send bolts of lightening into them individually and carry them into the Lake of Fire. Father, I am asking that You send destruction upon them as they have never seen and

never could imagine. Father, deliver me and my Loved Ones from all evil and keep us safe! Provide for us, Father, and destroy our enemies.

Father, I know that among these evil ones are the "Watchers." And I am asking for Your immediate judgement upon all of them. Father, please do not delay in this; for this evil totally disgusts me. I abhor this evil and I am standing on the Rock of our Lord Jesus and begging You today for immediate destruction of these evil hoards!"

"My Little One, the fires are coming, both to them in this Earth and to them in the afterlife. The fires are their destiny!"

"Let it be today; for I despise the evil that they do. In the holy Name of our Precious Savior, Father, make it so."

"My Child, you are the White Buffalo Calf Woman. They know this and they know of your destiny among My People. This day, I put a sword of flaming fire in your hands that is greater than anything you can ever imagine. This sword has the power of 350 plus dimensions and will continue to increase in power. Let them rise up against you and they will feel the fire of this sword. For, I shall slay among them, not just 70, but 70 X 70. 70 X 70 of the most powerful Satanists in the world. Yes, My Child, you are White Buffalo Calf Woman and from now on, you will put this name beneath your name. It is time for the whole world to know that White Buffalo calf Woman is here in the Earth and I am raising you up to send you to nations around the world. Upon My Rock, you stand, upon My Rock, you will slay the enemy! You will pierce the dragon over and over and over and over you will defeat him with My fiery sword, through the power of My Spirit. White Buffalo Calf Woman is coming into her full power and anointing. This is why they tried to kill you and being unable to do so, they now seek to appeal to you through lying vanities.

<OUR FATHER'S REBUKE TO THE EVIL ONES!>

**This day, I issue a rebuke to them all: ' The very one you tried to kill will now be used to slay you in great numbers. Because you believed not my warnings but suppose you are gods, and because you touched and tried to kill My Anointed, 70 of you are now dead! Those, not yet in the Lake of Fire, have hours and days! Those, who even think to do evil to My Anointed from henceforth, shall drop dead! All of you, who plan evil to this woman, to this anointed servant of Mine, shall from henceforth drop dead! This is the anointing of White Buffalo Calf Woman! You are warned! You are fully advised! Now, you will reap as you sow! Death shall hit you in great numbers; for everyone of you is under My judgement! I am Jehovah, Most High God.'**

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 3<sup>rd</sup> day of December, 2003,

Linda Newkirk

White Buffalo Calf Woman

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Sixteen****"A New Day"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most high God. My Little One, the time has come for My people to stand up for what is right and in accordance with the truth, or they will perish in a lie. For, those, who love truth and live by truth, who put Me first and obey Me, it is a New Day. Yes, My Child, it is a New Day for My truthbearers and lightbearers. True, they are few, but have I not always taken a few and moved mountains? Have I not always taken a few and defeated many? And once more I have a few, who really love Me and My Son. I have a few, who live by truth and will die defending what is right. They are brave, no cowards among them and they are scattered here and there, fully atune to Me, to My Son and My Spirit and ready to fight as I lead them to do. But, as I have said, My Child, they are few, indeed!

My Little One, what if I told you that an apple is square?"

"I would wonder at what kind of hybrid aberration this could be."

"Hybridized is correct; because one does not see square apples in the natural state. But what if I told you that apples really are square and when you see a round apple, the round one is really the aberration. Would you believe Me?"

"Yes, my Father, I would believe You; for You are the Creator."

"So, it would be easy for you to change your perception of an apple if I told you that they really are square."

"If you told me this, I would believe it."

"But, do you believe that others would believe you if you told them that apples really are square?"

"No, my Father, they would most assuredly laugh and scorn."

"My Child, why is this?"

"Because one cannot find a square apple in the grocery store or on the trees."

"But, you would believe Me even though you have never seen such a thing."

"Yes, my Father, for You are the Creator. You are the Most High. You know all things. You are all powerful and You do not lie."

"No, My Child, I do not lie. I cannot lie. This is impossible for Me, but if I so choose, I can lead others down a blind alley. I can lead them into an ocean where they will be killed and drowned, just as I did with



the Pharaoh, who followed My people into the barren Red Sea. These things I can do; for I do see all and I know all and My ways are higher than yours."

"Father, I know this and I want to please you; but so often I do not understand why you do what You do or allow what You do."

"Now, My Child, this is what I am going to do for NASA. I have led them down an alley wherein they will get stuck and 120 of them will die. In fact, by morning, this will be so. And, all because they could not leave well enough alone. It is not enough for them that 70 of their top-level Satanists will soon be in the Lake of Fire. They do not believe any warnings given to them. They have abused you again and I have given them the rope. But, when 120 of their top-level space team does not return, they will realize that they have fouled up again. My Little One, these ignorant slaves of Lucifer do not yet understand that I mean business. But from henceforth they will, for I have stated in the previous message that if they even think to harm you, and anyone else, who is connected with these works for that matter, that they will drop dead. I have made the statement. The warning has been issued and they will abide by My warning or many of them shall perish. If they choose to send an army, I will destroy an army. If they send a hit team, I will destroy a hit team. There will be no more assaults against you wherein they will kidnap you and parade you before their own in a catatonic state. I will kill every one, who even thinks to harm you. Therefore, do not be surprised when you see them fall dead at your feet. It is best for them if they get the message, but do not expect it; for you are dealing with those, who just do not learn.

Now, My Child, do you have questions about the battle with the Red Dragon today?"

"Yes, my Father. In the Spirit, I saw that the evil ones were out to harm me, and I took Your sword against something in the Spirit and broke it, tore it down and threw it into the Lake of Fire. Then, I looked up and there before me was the Red Dragon. I took the sword to him and stabbed him in the belly. As he began to buckle over in pain, I quickly pulled the sword out and rammed it into his left eye. I watched him bowed over in pain as the vitreous of his left eye rolled down his cheek. Father, what does all this mean?"

"My Child, do you remember that the black pope was his right eye and his right hand? But, when you fought with the dragon before, you cut off his right hand and destroyed his right eye, plus you cut off his tail up high."

"Yes, my Father."

"Now, the black pope is dead and many of the world's top-level Satanists are beginning to die like flies."

"Yes, my Father."

"And, more shall follow until there is a total of 70, which will fulfill a prophecy from the Book of Enoch."

"Yes, my Father."

"Now, My Child, the left eye of the dragon will go, which is the White Pope, John Paul, II."

"Well, Father, he is old and many are expecting this."

"Yes, my Child, they are, but the main reason he is going is because he is one of the 70 and it is his time."

"But, what about the wound of your sword in the belly of the dragon?"

"My Child, what is the belly?"

"A place where food is digested, a place where it is processed."

"What more, My Child?"

"It is a place of the bowels, a place of inner pipes, of twists and turns, a place of absorption and removal of waste."

"When you think of the dragon with reference to the belly, what do you think of?"

"I think of the belly of the beast, or the bowels of hell."

"This is so; so you have struck the bowels of hell, which is the belly of the beast."

"And, what does this mean?"

"War, war, pure and simple!"

"What kind of war?"

"War against My people."

"Father, tell me more."

"My Child, with My sword you have cut deep into the belly of the dragon. This great wound is causing him a lot of pain; for he is seeing his very system falling down before him. With the black pope gone and many others dead or dying, he is being crippled. And, today, you further struck him in his bowels. He is hurting in a great way because his space program is severely crippled. My Little One, for Lucifer to be confined to the Earth is like clipping the wings of an eagle. He can no longer soar as he wishes. He is confined and very angry. They thought they could kidnap you again and make you reveal the passageways of the interdimensional spaces, but they failed again. What you have done at the leadings of My Spirit is to lead them into a trap. They are stuck and cannot get out. In this trap, they will perish.

They have taken a deadly blow in the belly; for the belly of the beast is full of space/time travel, spacecraft, etc. But, today, you hurt the Dragon badly. He is severely wounded and on top of this, the White Pope will be dead very soon.

My Child, the evil ones took a deadly blow and a gash right in their bowels and they are bleeding badly.

They have 120 (people) stuck in time and they won't be coming back. This is 120 of their top-level people. They have been outsmarted and when they realize what fools they are they will go on a rampage. But, so will I. I will go on a rampage for My Loved Ones as never before. This is the war and it is only going to escalate. This is why I have issued a 'zero tolerance' as regards you, but not only you. This extends to all, who work with you, who really love Me. It is 'zero tolerance.'

My Child, there is coming a furor from Satan, which is directed toward all mankind as you have never seen before. It is a great furor. Many, many will be picked up by the government black-ops spacecraft and injected and branded. Many will be killed. They are having a grand time kidnapping Mine and injecting many. This war is going to escalate to a level that few can understand and each of you will find

yourselves powerless over the fallen angel technology. I am your only Source of Protection. There is none other; but I am able to protect any and all. It is up to each of you to obey Me and to walk in faith.

My Little One, the war has begun. Make no mistake about it. The war has begun. But, just how many of Mine are ready? Few, few, few; and this is why this war is going to be a greatly devastating war. Many will die; but even so when My Faithful die, they will come home to Me. The rest will not be so blessed and these are the greatest numbers. The world over it is a sad day; for most are lost in rebellion; but for those, who truly love Me and who serve Me in truth, honor and Spirit, it is a time of miracles as the world has never known. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 5<sup>th</sup> day of December, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

**LETTER FROM:**

**NASA HOUNDS OF HELL AND THEIR LUCIFERIAN COUNTERPARTS!**

From: scratch <heylel18@yahoo.com> To: :bmaster@prophecies.org  
Subject: Valis Sindh Thrakat Cc:  
Date: 1 Dec 2003 20:42:30 -0800 (PST)

Valis Sindh Thrakat

Greetings, great teacher.

We are the Few among the Many among the forces of the Firstfallen, the glorious vanguard who led the rebellion against Oppressor in the ancient eras. We are using a corporeal, Organic Infestate 10367, to communicate with you, in hopes of convincing you to join the cause of Dissention: flee the light. Embrace the darkness. Have no fear for the Corporeal. She is completely under our control, having opened herself to the Firstfallen long ago—she does not know what we use her for now. Merely a puppet.

The Few among the Many have decided that the time has come to reveal to you your destiny, that you would join our cause. Have you ever wondered why it is that so many Firstfallen minions reveal themselves, manifesting in Organics and other methods, in front of your very eyes? Surely you have noticed that others around you have remained blissfully unaware of our activities, while you yourself notice us everywhere you go. It is a double-edged sword, you understand—a great burden, and yet, a great potential. We are unsure why Oppressor gave you this gift, but it is quite easy for us to take advantage of it. And take advantage we will; it is necessary, in this eternal war, for us to continuously adapt to new situations in order to keep up with the might of the Host. We have manifested before you for many years, hoping to attract your attention and devotion. In the first, we have succeeded; in the latter, we have failed. This is why we write now: we offer you the chance to switch allegiances. With your gifts, you could become a great general for the Firstfallen, enabling us to adapt to Oppressor's strategies far better than we have before.

At the very least, you must cease and desist using the Power to destroy us! Such actions are hardly constructive towards beings far greater in lineage and power than you may ever know. But merely join

the great cause, and you yourself will possess abilities greater than you have ever dreamed of!

It would be a great evil if you would turn down our proposal. Regardless, we solemnly admonish you never to reveal to other corporeals the message we have imparted to you. You understand, of course, that we operate best in the dark—and it is in the dark that we wish to remain. Whether you ally yourself to our glorious cause or no, we trust that you will betray the Holy Secret to no one.

The Few among the Many await your response.

**To: The Workers of darkness!**

**I, Linda Newkirk, serve One Master and this Master is our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. He is my Master and there is none other! I serve One God and this is the Most High God, Jehovah. He is the One God, the True God of Israel, the God of all Truth and Light and I will serve none other!**

## **PART II**

### **"Forced Time travel"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. Listen to me carefully, My Child; for I am going to answer questions, which you have about the recent forced time travel of the evil ones. Yes, My Child, they wrote you and tried to appeal to any vanities in you at all, but My Little One, I know you through and through and I know no vanities in you. What was there was long gone and I know well that your only desire is to serve Me and do My will. But, they do not know these things. They have kidnapped you and have taken you before the Black Pope and his mockers and scorners. The Black Pope and four in his immediate circle are now in the Lake of Fire and the White Pope is not far behind. But, Lucifer and his pawns never give up. They know that I have repeatedly sent you into time, into other dimensions to shut them down and I will continue to use you in this way as I see fit. They mistakenly believed that they could entice you and force you to work for them. I allowed them to kidnap you again and to send you into time, all this beyond your conscious awareness, yet agreed upon by you at another spiritual level. You went into time as I sent you, but in their ignorance, they believed that they had overpowered you, forced you, mind-controlled you and that you would be a pushover for them. But, My Child, what they did not know was that as soon as they (120 of them) had entered the portals, which I instructed you to open, that I sent you back in behind them to close the portals and to permanently destroy the portals altogether. Not only have these portals been closed. They have been destroyed without leaving so much as a trace. Yes, My Child, it is true that you saw the two puncture marks on your left hand the very morning that you got the letter from the, which I want you to post below. (I did not read the letter they sent to me until a day or so after they sent it.) But, these arrogant hounds of hell believing that they would be able to kidnap you at will and use you at will mistakenly believed that you would be their unwitting pawn to be used by them to get back and forth through time as they pleased. The folly of little minds! They are wrong again! They have systematically tried to kill you for years, most recently kidnapping you, taking you before the Black Pope and injecting you with the most lethal substance in their repertoire. When you did not die, they determined to further kidnap you and make you work for them. Oh, they were proud and haughty, believing that they had succeeded. But, My Little One, as usual, their pride and arrogance has once again led to their fall.

Know this, My Child, that many times I have put the words in your mouth to pray against NASA for their evils. Many times, I have put words into your mouth to pray against the strongholds of the New World Order in the USA and the world. Now, My Child, after many years of prayers and persecution of you, you are witnessing the fall of the New World Order. You are witnessing the destruction of their space program. You are witnessing the fall and destruction of NASA and area 51 as well as their entire space program.

Though they will come forth with a fury and though they will use their fallen angel technology on many of you, I have always been your safety net. My Son stands as the Mediator between Me and all of mankind and He is the only Way through which any can know Me. This is true. And, My Son will ultimately defeat the evil in this world. But at the same time, I am raising up My Supernatural Army and eyes have not seen and ears have not heard what I am about to do through My Faithful.

"My Little One, this war is escalating and through this war, many are showing their true colors. It will become increasingly obvious to each of you, who is with you, who is for real, who is with Me, or against me. The time has come, the day, the hour has come when the veil has been rent. It has been torn. My Child, all of humanity can never begin to understand the significance of this. But, I tell you now that this is a powerful thing for all of humanity. As time goes along, I will address this more. But, we shall stop with this for now. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 6<sup>th</sup> day of December, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

### **"Another Kidnapping!"**

"My Father, it is 10:25 AM and I am just now noticing that I have more needle marks on my left hand. Two needle marks. Father, why have You allowed this? You have said that You would kill them if they thought to do me harm again and they have done this last night."

"Yes, My Child, I told you that they are slow learners. I told you that they would not learn. They took you up again and thought to force you back into time, but they did not succeed. I smote them with immediate blindness and confusion of mind. Thirty-Seven of Fifty are seriously ill and will die! They are in sick bay fighting for their lives but they will not make it. The other 13 will follow within two weeks. No, My Child, they will never succeed in using you to do their evil, but they will try and every time they try, I will kill more of them. Remember one thing, My Child. It is impossible for them to kill you. And, know this! I am going to use you to utterly destroy and to break NASA and the Luciferian space program on Earth. If they want more of you, let them come forth. For, I will annihilate every one. Area 51 is history. I, myself, will soon burn it to a crisp. Watch Me and you will see what I will do. Many eyes shall behold the smoke and the fire as I pummel it and bring it to an ashen mess. Next is Pine Gap Australia. When I am finished with it, nothing will be left but a sinkhole. Fear them not, My Child; for their days and hours are numbered. I am going to make a clean sweep of this space program. Mark My words! I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 8th day of December, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

"Father, I am coming back to you with more questions. When I was praying just now, in the Spirit I took Your sword to the Red Dragon, who appeared before me and I cut a hole in his chest. Then, I removed the sword and rammed it down through the top of his head. Father, what does this mean?"

"My Little One, it means a slow death to the Red Dragon; for by cutting a hole in his chest, you have cut out a piece of his heart. And with a piece of his heart missing, he is in great trouble; for his energies are going to be scattered and his life force is going to ebb."

"But, Father, what does all this mean?"

"My Child, it means that the Red Dragon is going to stumble. His energies are going to weaken. He is going to be hurting; for as they kidnapped you again to work for them, I am taking out the heart of the Space Program, which is area 51."

"And, what about the wound caused by the sword, which You had me put down through the top of his head?"

"My Child, who is the top or the head of the space program?"

"NASA, I suppose."

"You are in part correct, but the sword also went down through the top of the head into the body and out the anus of the dragon."

"Yes, my Father, and what does this mean?"

"My Child, it means this. Whether they go the way of the black road or the white road ..."

"What do You mean?"

"I mean this: At this point, NASA and their cohorts in evil have a choice to use the technology given them for good or for bad. If they continue to choose evil, I will destroy them completely. As it is, I am going to destroy Area 51 and Pine Gap. IF they do not learn a lesson from this, I will further destroy them until nothing is left.

So, you struck them with My sword through the top of the head. The fury of My wrath is going to slice through every part of this space program from the top to the outermost parts of the bowels. Every part I am going to slice and dice. Every part I am going to destroy. They can change course and choose a higher road, which is based on truth, purity and light, or they will all be destroyed. Every one.

My Little One, even Russia knows that certain evil is just not permitted, while those at NASA never learned their lessons. But, they are going to and they are going to learn it because of the evil they have done to you. Be at peace, My Child. You will see many, many of them die, even as I have said. 70X70 and counting, but I will preserve and keep you, even in the most perilous of situations. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 8<sup>th</sup> day of December, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Seventeen****"Get Spiritually ready for the New Day"****Part I**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Little One, in recent days, you have seen gale-force winds. You have seen the temperatures go from warm to very cold. In short, My Child, you have seen great changes in space of a few days."

"Yes, my Father, I have seen it."

"My Child, the whole world is on the verge of great and tumultuous events. From day to day, all will be shocked at what they see. The whole system, as you know it, is coming down. Evil, which has thrived in a great way and has gone unchallenged, is now going to feel the wrath of My judgement. Whole governments, which stand because of evil alone, are going to topple the world over. My Child, few realize that it is a New Day for My people, but I tell you again, it is a "New Day." It is a New Day for the oppressed and the poor. It is a New Day for the persecuted.

While I have tolerated much in the past, no longer will I tolerate the same kinds of things. No longer will I tolerate half-measures from My Loved Ones and no longer will I tolerate abuse of those, who really love Me. My Little One, few can imagine what I am about to do for My people the world over. Yes, few, My Child, for what I am about to do for Mine, the world has never seen.

My Little One, do you have questions about the so-called earthquake in the Richmond Virginia area, which affected even Washington D.C.? (This took place on December 9<sup>th</sup>, the day after the evil ones last kidnapped me and injected me.)

"Yes, my Father, I do."

"And, you know that I have shown you that this was no earthquake at all, but a huge underground explosion."

"Yes, my Father, you have shown me this."

"And, My Child, I have shown you that a huge underground base, which is a base for the evil workings of a shadow government within America, has been all but eradicated."

"Yes, my Father, You showed me what appeared to be an underground city, or a base."

"Yes, My Child and it is 67% gone and 98% un-operational."

"In other words, Father, this base has been destroyed."

"It has."

"And, many lives are lost."

"Yes, My Child, thousands of lives lost and some of them top military people and others with top-secret clearances, who are valuable to your government."

"Father, what brought about this destruction?"

"I brought it about; for this is the government hub, which has continually executed orders to kill you. It is the government hub, from which orders have been given to kidnap you and others and to kill many, who spread My truth. The eradication of this base is but My first step to rid the Earth of this plague of evil, which is out to destroy all good. But, even so, I am just beginning. I have warned them about what I will do to them for their murder attempts on you and others of My Loved Ones; and I have warned them about what I will do to their space program because of kidnapping you repeatedly and injecting you with all manner of things in an attempt to make you work for them. Oh, yes, My Child, many of them are now in the Pits of Hell and the Lake of Fire and I am only beginning. Remember, My Child, that they are the ones, who set out to make war with Me for the truths that you have given. They are the ones, who have tried to kill you over and over for telling the truth and for saving the life of George W. Bush. It is they, who are and who continue to be the aggressors. Right now, they have SWAT teams in America to kill you and others of My truthbearers; but I tell you, My Child, that I shall kill the ones, who have sent them and then I shall kill the SWAT team. The huge numbers of deaths, which I am bringing among these satanic leaders and followers, shall soon be too many for them to successfully cover up. My Child, I have said it and I will speak it again. "You will walk through the blood of your enemies. Fear them not! But, if they have any sense at all, which most do not, they will get some fear into their hearts for what I am about to do to those, who continue to issue orders to kill you, to stalk you and to harass you. My Child, it is a New Day for My People and in My wrath, I am going to utterly destroy this evil. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 11<sup>th</sup> day of December, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

## Part II

### "The evils of the Dark Forest"

### "The Beautiful New Forest"

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Little One, see the dark forest."

"Yes, my Father, I see the dark forest and it is all around me. Wherever I go, I see a dark forest. There are thick briars with many thorns and the light is almost gone from this forest. As I walk through this forest, I see, up ahead to my right, a dark door, like an opening to a mining tunnel. I walk ahead and enter the tunnel. And, once therein, I find a rock to sit on, knowing that darkness is approaching. Whispering to myself, I say, "Jesus is my Rock. Jesus is My salvation. He is My Hope."



And, even as I say these words, an angel of great light appears before Me and the whole tunnel begins to light up. The angel says, "Jehovah, Most High has much work for you. Why are you so sad?" And, as the angel says these words, a wind whips up, closing the door and I begin to feel very cold. The angel takes a tongue depressor and holds down my tongue, while looking down my throat. As this happens, my vision carries me through the closed door of the tunnel and out into the dark forest. There in the dark forest is a witch, who stands before a pot, which is brewing over a hot fire. As the witch stirs the pot, she says, "Double, double toil and trouble. We will feast on Linda Newkirk for dinner." I gasp as the angel removes the tongue depressor from my mouth. As the Spirit of God carries my vision carries once more through the closed door, I see all manner of beasts, like hypos, tigers and snakes. "What is all this," I ask the angel? And, the angel says to me, "This is hell on Earth."

Now, pleading with our Father in Heaven, I say, "But, Father, why are you making me experience this and go through this right now?"

"My Little One, does the old saying not reveal that the 'darkest hour' is just before dawn?"

"Yes, my Father, the old saying reveals this."

"And, My Little One, this year has been a dark hour for you, wherein you have seen great treachery. You have seen the worst of times. You have suffered murder attempts. You have been kidnapped several times, brought before Lucifer and his dragons, and you have been stalked; and constantly you have been pummeled with military mind control and military weapons. You have been followed and persecuted, libeled, slandered and stabbed in the back by so-called friends. Enemies have risen up against you on many sides and your life has hung by a thread over and over. And, you ask Me, 'What is the dark forest?' My Child, this is the world and this is hell on Earth."

"Yes, My Father, You are right. There are few on the face of the Earth, who will not take a knife and put it into the back of another. Father, this whole world is rotten to the core, without a doubt. Some of the very worst ones are those, who say they love You. They are often the first to pick up a knife to stab another in the back. Father, as for me, I am disgusted with this whole system. Then, there are the witches and the warlocks, the workers of darkness, who are constantly on the prowl to make a meal out of me."

"Oh, yes, My Child, they are on the prowl and with their winter solstice coming up, they think to make a meal out of you. My Child, do you see the witch, who is stirring the potion in the caldron?"

"Yes, my Father."

"And, when you go out (in the spirit) and lift up her black robe, whose name is on the back of the shirt?"

"It is 'Hillary Clinton.'"

"This is so, My Child. I want you to leave the cave. Go out in to the cold, pick up the witch and throw her into her own brew."

"Yes, my Father."

So, I push hard against the closed door; for the cold wind is fierce and as I do the door slams hard against the wall. Ahead of me is the witch. She has her back to me and she is chanting to the devil. I come up behind her, pick her up by the kicking heels and cast her headlong into the boiling pot. All I see are

clothes and piles of fat and grease, which are floating up now on the surface of the boiling pot. I take her witch's scepter and I break it and throw it into the fire. Up to the top floats now a ring with two hearts, which are joined. On one heart is "Bill" and on the other one is "Hill." I stand back and shake my head, "Yea," I say to myself, "Bill put her on the hill."

"Now, My Child, look around you. What do you see?"

"My Father, I see that the briars are drying up and dying. Thorns are disappearing before my eyes. Light is coming into the forest and as I look ahead, I see our Lord Jesus, who is approaching me with open arms. I run through the forest toward Him with open arms; but I sense something slimy and hot, which is grabbing at my ankle. Looking back, I see that it is the skeleton of Hill, which has climbed out of the pot. The skeleton has red, glowing eyes and out of its mouth a demon says, "Linda Newkirk, you are a dead woman."

"Not at your hands," I say, and I reach down, grab the skeleton, wrap it into a knot and command it into the Lake of Fire. Now, as I stand beside our Lord Jesus, He says to me, "My Child, the dark forest is full of evil."

"Oh, my Lord, it is! And I want no part of it."

"Yes, My Little One, I know; but from time to time, you must go there to fight."

"Yes, My Lord, but I do not like it at all."

"My Little One, this is known."

"My Lord, what is this about Hillary Clinton?"

"She want you dead and has wanted you dead for a very long time. But, it is Hillary Clinton, whose days are numbered and they are few. She will leave this world in short time and far ahead of you. She has been working evil against you through her satanist practices for a very long time; for she and Bill truly hate you. And, as you have heard, so do the Bushes. But, it is not wise to hate someone, who has risked her own life to save another's, as you have done in warning of murder plots against George W. Bush. So, My Child, as you have risked your life to save his and he is out to kill you, he shall soon die! My Little One, you are going to see many of your enemies meet the fiery lake and soon; for our Father will no longer tolerate these on-going murder plots and diabolical schemes. This is a New Day wherein the retribution of our Father against those, who seek to harm you, shall be immediate. You will not have to wait many years to see it. This retribution shall be quick and swift."

"My Lord and My God, I love You so!" And, I fall to the feet of our Lord Jesus, weeping profusely.

He kneels down beside me and strokes my head as I weep. Within a short time, I begin to feel very relaxed and feel totally at peace, like a small child, who is being tucked safely in bed at night. As I snuggle up to rest, I hear our Lord Jesus say to me, "You will swim the Holy River and you will go to greater depths than you have even known; for the profundity of our Father's words calls out to you."

"As I, like a very young child, begin to nod off, I hear myself say, "My Lord, I am ready." Suddenly, I awoke to find myself in a beautiful forest. Through this forest is a clean path and the path is well illuminated with a great light from above. Before me, the path is full of light and behind me as well. The trees are beautiful and all are very tall and full of greenery. There are no briars or thorns, no weeds or

brush, only beautiful, tall trees, with a beautiful, clean, clear and well-illuminated path. "Oh, My Lord, this is so beautiful," I cry out. As I look among the trees, I now see many, many angels. They are all dressed in white, and they have eyes of fire. All have swords and upon looking at them I feel so happy. Running down the path, I shout praises to our Father in Heaven. "Holy, holy, holy is His Name! Holy, holy, holy!" And, as I sing, the angels sing and the trees sing, "Holy, holy, holy is our Father in Heaven!" And as we sing, a fire of white light begins in the forest, at first coming from behind and then moving forth to touch all things. The trees become alight with white fire. The angels, the path, and I, myself, now alight with and blazing with this white fire. Oh, this is a wonderful thing and it takes my breath away. For, within this light is only beauty. Only joy and only that, which is pure. I sit upon a rock and creatures of the forest come to me. There are rabbits and squirrels and birds and they come to me, some of the birds resting on my shoulders and I feel so greatly blessed that I begin to weep for joy.

A rabbit looks at me and he says, "Why do you weep?"

And, I say to him, "I weep tears of joy and I also weep for those in the dark forest. I weep for those in the caves and dens. I weep for those, who only know the briars and thorns. I weep for all of them."

"But, now is a time to rejoice," says the rabbit.

I reach forward, pick him up and hold him close. Then, many animals jump into my lap and it is so great to know their love. "My Friends," I say, "you have known the dark forest. You know how it is." And, they all nod in agreement, some saying, "yes."

And, as I look at my feet, there I see a little chipmunk, and he is breaking down and sobbing. "The whole world is ruined," he says. "The forests are ruined. The skies are ruined and the waters are ruined."

I reach down and pick him up and put him in my lap with the others. "It is not good to cry alone," the rabbit says to the chipmunk.

"No, my Precious Friend, it is not good to cry alone." And, I wipe the tears from the eyes of the chipmunk, now holding him close to my heart.

"Listen," I say to the animals. "Do you hear the heartbeat of the Earth. It is beating very slowly now and pretty soon, the Earth, as we know it, will die. There will come a New Earth. As we have seen a new and beautiful forest, so we shall see a new and beautiful Earth and there will be no more dark forests. You will not have to be afraid; for no one will eat you. No one will kill you; save they pay a great penalty. Dear Ones, we are now a part of this New Earth. It is in you and it is in me and the law of the New Earth is now in effect for those, who have pure hearts. Do you see? But, some, Dear Ones, even some of the Pure Ones made an agreement with the Most High to die at the hands of the evil ones. These are the tall, beautiful trees; but worry not; for we will see them again in the New Earth. They will be kings and queens and priests of the Most High."

The animals begin to jump and shout, all talking at once and I say to them all, "We need to thank our Father in Heaven; for He is bringing us into the New Earth and its law, even while the old Earth is fading."

And, we all kneel and in the silence of the forest, we all give thanks to our Lord and God for the awesome blessings at the time of this transition.

As the little creatures fade from my sight, one by one, the forest, itself, begins to fade and I awake at the feet of our Lord Jesus. "Oh, my Lord, what a beautiful dream!"

"But, My Child, that was no dream. The New Earth is in those, whose hearts are pure. It is the Pure of Heart, who will inherit the New Earth. You are now receiving your heritage, not years from now, and the law of the New Earth is in effect for all the Pure of Heart, save those, who have chosen martyrdom. Even these will not feel the sting of death."

"Oh, my Lord, this is so beautiful and I do not even know what it means."

"My Child, the law of the New Earth, the single law, which is operant is the Law of Love. You know this law and it is to love our Father with all ones' heart, with all ones' mind, with all ones' soul and with all ones' strength and to love another even as you also love yourself."

"Yes, my Lord, I know it."

"My Little One, those, whose hearts are pure are full of love and righteousness. They choose truth and honor Me as Saviour. They put our Father first and seek His will in all things. But, My Little One, these suffer mightily; for the whole world hates them. People hate them and stick a knife in their backs over and over. But, these do not retaliate. They continue on and speak only the truth as much as they know the truth to be. But, My Child, as you have been told, it is a New Day. The law of the New Earth is vibrant in the Pure of Heart and this law states that if any would harm the Pure of Heart, they shall die. This is the heritage of the Pure of Heart and this heritage is now.

My Child, you have seen the fakers over and over. You have seen those, who tell you they love you and they pick up knives and stab you in the back. You have seen this many, many times and now you expect this kind of thing."

"I do, My Lord; for the whole world is a dark forest."

"Yes, my Child, it is, but even so I am elevating the Pure of Heart to new levels and, 'Yes,' My Child this does have to do with the splitting of the veil and with the establishment of My Kingdom in Earth. Therefore, My Child, you will see many world leaders and high-level satanists drop dead; for they will collude in attempting to kill you over and over. But, you will do only as the Spirit of God has you to do. Understand?"

"Yes, My Lord."

"Now, My Child, there shall be more given to you on this very topic and it shall be for the Pure of Heart."

"Thank You, My Lord."

"Now, My Child, you seek to clarify one thing."

"Yes, My Lord, it is about the "capture" of Saddam Hussein."

"And, My Little One, what has our Father told you?"

"He has said that it is a well-orchestrated lie."

"This is so."

"Do not believe what you see; for all is a lie."

"So, do they have the real Saddam Hussein."

"He is real to them and for their purposes; for they believe their own lies. But, is he the real Saddam Hussein? The answer is 'no;' but just as they got away with all, and just as they got away with the Patriot Bill, they will carry out this phony scam to the highest levels. But, will the Arabs be fooled? Only for a short while. Will the rest of the world be fooled? Yes, for a long time. And, with this, we shall stop for today. I am your Lord and Master Jesus, heir to the New Earth."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 16<sup>th</sup> day of December, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Eighteen****"The Good and the Bad of 'Christmas'"**

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Little One, do you see My Son, who is seated on the bench in the beautiful forest?"

"Yes, my Father, I see Him."

"My Little One, go and take a seat beside Him."

"Yes, my Father."

So, I go in the Spirit and our Lord Jesus, awaiting me, turns to greet me. "Come, My Child, and sit beside me that you and I might proceed."

And, feeling as light as the wind, I am drawn to Him through the Spirit of God and such joy fills my heart; for He is so beautiful. He is so full of love and mercy and I love Him so. I fall on my face at His feet and do not want to be moved; for it is at His feet that I find such peace and comfort. I long, from day to day, just to be near Him, to even behold Him in the passing and it is such a beauty and joy to be at His feet.

"My Little One," He says, "Come hither. Take you seat beside Me; for I have keys for you and mysteries to unravel."

"So, I arise and take my seat beside Him and suddenly I find myself with Him on a sleigh, and pulling the sleigh are two reindeer. I feel a bit of apprehension about this sleigh and these reindeer and He knows what I feel. But, before He can say a word, I ask, "My Lord, why have You put me on this sleigh with these two reindeer pulling it? You know all the myths, which have crept into this season. It has become a time of fantasy. It has become a time of the occult. It has become a time of merchandizing. My Lord, it is supposed to be Your birthday and it is not; but is a time of worldly traps and feasts and more and more lights and pagan trees. My Lord, it is a sad time for me and while I love You so and want to honor Your birthday I cannot honor this worldly event."

"My Child, I know how you feel and I know why you feel this way; for in years past I have shown you the truth about what is called Christmas. And, the truth is that few honor Me in this event at all. Some say that they do and they call it the Spirit of Christmas, when in fact, it is the Spirit of the World that they honor. And, you are right, My Child, the date is not the date that I was born into the Earth, but an occultist substitute. Nevertheless, My Child, in spite of all the illusion, I honor the good that is done during this time and during any day of the year. But, the real Spirit of Christ, My Child, is a humble heart and a contrite spirit. This is the real spirit; for in this spirit all can be taught and all can learn."

"But, My Lord, why are You carrying me on this sleigh at this time?"

"My Child, it is to make this point to you, that all that comes out of Christmas is not bad, but much good also. So, I take the good, My Child, and I use it for the benefit of My people. Understand?"

"Yes, My Lord."

"But at the same time, I am keenly aware that for those to proclaim that they honor Me at Christmas when they ignore Me the rest of the year is a waste of time. For, if one does not know Me the rest of the year, I do not know one on this one day. Understand?"

"Yes, My Lord."

"Now, My Child, do you have questions about the last vision?"

"Yes, My Lord. I was in the cave and the angel put the tongue depressor down my throat. Then, I saw through the closed door of the cave, and outside was Hillary Clinton with her witch's brew. I ask you, My Lord, what does this mean?"

"My Child, what happened immediately after the angel put the tongue depressor into your mouth?"

"I looked through the closed door and saw Hillary Clinton working her witchcraft."

"My Child, what is her witchcraft?"

"She wants me dead."

"She does. This is so and has wanted you dead for a long time."

"But what does this have to do with the tongue depressor?"

"My Child, she is among those, who have set out to silence you, and any way possible. Yes, this woman is a serial killer and how clever of her to be now on the armed services committee. How clever, when she can give orders for more military weapons to be used against you. But, I have a little surprise for Hillary. She is going to be the recipient of her own brew. She is going to fall into her own brew and it is going to cost her her life. She means for you to be killed; but she, herself, is going to die and when this time comes, I will send you to pull her up and to throw her into the Lake of Fire.

Yes, My Child, these evil ones have millions of dollars. They have billions and they have huge houses and multiple residences and servants of every kind and they have networks of power and in their back rooms, they cut shady deals to annihilate all opposition. And, this is the way they all operate. It is about murder and mayhem and power and intrigue. This is how they do and they kill, kill, and kill and get away with the killing. But, they come now between a rock and a hard place; for they have sent many to kill you and you are alive. They are mystified and frightened; for their big boss kidnapped you, ordered your death and he is dead, instead of you. They see their comrades dying around them and they are becoming all the more determined to get rid of you. But, My Child, what is happening is that I am making you a stumbling block for those, who would try to harm you. Already, many, many are dead. Many are insane. They are sick and dying among those, who kidnapped you. Yes, My Child, they had it all figured out. They had it all planned out how they would trick you into working for them, keep you their slave, use you up and kill the real you in due season. But, in the interim, they would substitute a cloned robotoid for you. This would be the end of Linda Newkirk and the end of White Buffalo Calf Woman. But, My Little One, they forgot whom you work for. They chose to forget the power of our Father in Heaven. So, He has

come forth, My Little One, with great revenge against them. Now, two underground bases are finished.

They are history. But, our Father in Heaven is going for the jugular of Lucifer. He is going for the total destruction of his space program on this Earth and outside of it. The vastness of this, My Little One, you cannot understand. But, know this. Any and all, who come into contact with any facet of the so-called cloning of you is history. Madness, insanity, incurable, fatal, sudden diseases and death shall hit them all.

You have received a report of insanity hitting many scientists at Livermore National labs. This is true.

And, why do you believe it to be true?"

"My Lord, it is because of the part they have played in what was done to me and others."

"This is so. You have been told as much by our Father in Heaven, My Child. It is all so. Now, a great madness has taken place therein, wherein many have gone absolutely mad. Many are dead through sabotage and murder. A severe explosion has taken place therein as well. And, this is underground base number two, which is all but history. My Little One, it will not be long before all see the smoke and fire of

Area 51, and other underground bases will follow. As for those at the highest echelons of this government, who ordered the capture and cloning of you, aside from the black pope, you will see them openly become more and more insane and you will see them perish. Those are high-level people and Hillary Clinton is one of them. This is why her days are ebbing and George H. W. Bush is another. His days are all but gone. He is history and His Son shall follow. In addition, My judgement is upon the house of Windsor in a great way. You shall soon see this evil empire crumbling at the seams. My Little One, as our Father has said, 'It is a New Day for His people!' And, My Child, you know this is true. Now, My Child, you have questions about the sealing of the 144,000."

"Yes, my Lord."

"And, you know, My Child, that it is now 99% complete and will be finished within few, short days."

"Yes, My Lord and I know what comes next."

"You are correct, My Child, and this great nuclear catastrophe is looking the world in the face."

"My Lord, I know. The Russians and Chinese are sending missiles into America. Those in customs are finding them and they are losing their jobs."

"This is so, My Child and this is the case before any invasion or attack. The enemy gets their troops and supplies in place. This attack on America is being orchestrated at the highest levels of this government by the satanists. Foreign troops are already all over America. There is being planned, as our Father has told you before, a wide-scale terrorist attack on the infrastructure of America! Richard Cheney, Bush Sr., Rumsfeld, and others are in deep study as to the incoming terrorist attacks they are planning. Know as well, My Child, that with most of your troops out of America, they rationalize that you will welcome the foreign troops, who will go door to door, picking up the American terrorist dissidents. As the world and the American population rides along on the so-called Saddam Hussein victory and while this is taking up the news, they are busy planning a series of multiple terrorist attacks on America. As you are well aware, they have cried wolf so often that the Americans no longer believe at all. So, when these attacks occur, they will say, 'I told you so.' These missiles from China and Russia will be used on targets all across America. This is their plan to further weaken you and to terrorize you into giving up more rights and to make you ready for the nuking. The targets include dams, bridges, nuclear power plants, railways, ammo storage facilities, national parks, subways and ports."

"Why national parks?"



"My Child, for years, they have steadily been claiming more and more national parks for their own purposes. This is to gain control of more and more of these parks for reasons that they are dens for terrorists. And, My Child, as our Father has told you, these are already many hundreds of thousands of foreign troops all over America. Hundreds of thousands and they are ready to be mobilized by Bush, all for your protection. Just know, My Child, that the Bushes, the Cheneys and their counterparts are right now planning a string of terrorist assaults against America, with the purpose of destroying the infrastructure of America."

"My Lord, what can be done?"

"My Child, if all would repent and pray, some could be averted. Even though our Father has torn up His contract with this evil government, He has not torn up His contract with his people and never will. So, as you have been told so often, My Child. Repent. Repent and pray and the plans of the enemy can be averted."

"Oh, my Lord, the evil never stops."

"And, it will not until My return. Then and only then will all know and understand the meaning of the New Day."

"My Lord what blessings are inherent in the sealing of the 144,000?"

"This sealing signals the coming of the Supernatural Army. This sealing means that soon the 144,000 will receive supernatural bodies. They will not die. This sealing means also that grave war and destruction is at hand. This sealing sets into motion a course, which will not be altered. It is a course of horrific death and destruction. From here on out, many events will be altered through the prayers of the righteous, but the outcome is still the same. Death, destruction, chaos, the world over. But, remember one thing, My Little One. This is also a time wherein our Father in Heaven will be pouring out miracles and blessings as never before. It is a time of great hope for My people; for truly it is the dark hour just before dawn. I am your Master, My Child, I am your Lord and I am Saviour of all mankind. I am Jesus, yea Yeshua."

"My Lord, before you go, I have one question. In the beginning of this message, You told me that you have keys for me and mysteries to unravel. My Lord, I see how You have unraveled the mysteries, but what do You mean by 'keys?'"

"My Child, I am the key to salvation for all of mankind and from Me proceed many keys to our Father's Kingdom. For any to receive these keys, they must first go through Me to get to our Father. Understand?"

"Yes, my Lord."

"And, you have long since gone through Me to get to our Father."

"Yes, my Lord."

"And, so My Child, you have received many keys."

"Yes, my Lord."

"But, the keys that I mentioned at the first have been imparted to you without your conscious awareness and they hang at your side, but you are unaware of this."

"Yes, my Lord, I see them and they are all bathed in and surrounded by purple light. What are these keys, My Lord?"

"My Child, they are they keys you will need to guide My people through the very difficult times, which they are facing. When the time is at hand, you will know which key to use. These are powerful keys, which will open the hidden and unknown to My people. Understand?"

"Yes, my Lord."

"And, with this, we shall stop. I am your Master Jesus, yea Lord of Earth."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 23<sup>rd</sup> day of December, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

## Part II

### "Father, judge this evil!"

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. Listen to Me, My Child, when I say that the whole world is on the brink of a disaster of unparalleled proportions."

"My Father, I see a great red area and it is like a red star with many points, or even a red explosion. I am now standing within this red star and I am in a desert area. The wind is fierce and grains of sand are pummeling me in the face. The pieces feel like glass and they cut into my skin. This is a fierce storm and all around me is this red light. This red light does not burn me, but seems as if it should burn. Up ahead, I see two Arabs and each is fighting with a sword. As they fight, one does acrobatics and turns and dances with his sword. He does cartwheels, turning himself upside down and all around, each time landing on his feet and each time cutting a deep gash in the other Arab, who seems confused and caught off guard. After a while, the Arab with the gashes, who is cut and wounded, but shows no blood, turns and walks away, disappearing into the red light. The remaining Arab sits, takes off his mask, rips off his military clothes, and across his head is written, "CIA." Under his battle armor he is wearing a business suit. This CIA/fake Arab takes a flask and drinks from the flask, and on the flask are the words, "CIA/Arab front." I watch this man drink from the flask and as he gets up to leave, I see on his back the words, "I am a Rumsfeld whore. Killing and stealing is my way. I am a killer, a liar and a thief. Al Qaeda am I." Then, he disappears into the red light.

Sitting now on a rock in the red light in the midst of the blowing sand, I kneel and begin to cry out to our Lord and God. "Our Father, I am so ashamed. I am so ashamed to belong to a country like this. I am so ashamed to be a part of any land, which sponsors worldwide terrorism and blames it on innocent people, all to control and rule the world. My Father, I am ashamed of what this land has become. I have love in my heart for the people, who have been victimized by liars and schemers for so long. I have love in my heart for them, Father, and I am begging for the salvation of all of them. And, at the same time, Father, I am begging You to punish those in the CIA, the FBI and the leaders of this country, who lie, kill and steal, all for power and control. My Father, I know that America is under Your judgement and it

should be. But, Father, what I know from Your past warnings about the USA's bombing of Bali, about the USA's recent bombing of Saudi Arabia and then making it look like Al Qaeda, makes me feel ill. Father, I am disgusted with these lies. I am disgusted with all the killing. I am disgusted, Father, and I am begging you to judge this evil. Father, it must be judged; for it is eating up and devouring the whole world. I am disgusted with those, who lie and steal and kill and say at the same time that they love and serve You.

Father, this world is full of lies. It is full of evil and no more can I ask for Your mercy. But, Father; Oh Father, I ask for salvation of the lost. I am begging for salvation of these Arabs. I am pleading for salvation of the Chinese and Japanese. Father, help us to reach these people with Your words. Help us, Father, for time is running out. And, help us, Father, to reach the Native Americans, as well as those from India. Father, these are Your words and only You can open these doors. But, even as I beg You to judge this evil, I am also begging for the salvation of the greatest numbers. Help us reach them, Father."

"My Little One, the truth of the fake and staged Al Qaeda attacks will soon emerge. The whole world is going to know that it is the USA and none other, who is staging the fake Al Qaeda attacks. It is the USA government and their Israeli and English allies, who are creating terror all over the world. They have the reasons to do so, not the poor and unorganized Arabs, whom they are blaming. I will bring this out before the whole world and soon the wrath of the world will be turned against the Bushes and Cheney and Rumsfeld. The wrath of the world will be turned against the Queen, against Sharon of Israel and the terrorist allies around the world. Yes, My Child, they plan to conquer and rule the whole world through their antichrist and false prophet, but I tell you, My Child, that they are all headed for trouble. They are all headed for a great and horrible trap. For, I am raising up enemies all over the world, enemies to their plots, enemies to their schemes, who will see through them and who will not go along with them. My Little One, as I have told you so many times, even as this evil system is going up, it is coming down. You will see that this is so.

Yes, My Child, the recent earthquake in Iran was an act of war. It was caused by a military weapon at the hands of the rogues, who are running America. Surely, there are many earthquakes all over the world, which are caused by the approaching planet, but this one was man-made. It was/is an overt act of war against Iran, just as the bombing of Riyadh was an overt act of war against Saudi Arabia. What you see, My Child, is the New World Order plan of the USA, Israel, England and other countries and this plan is to bring down the whole world through orchestrated plots of terror. The USA is the terror capitol of the whole world. The USA has created and orchestrated more terror through their covert operations of the CIA, the FBI and other dark agencies than most of the world combined. Now, the USA has teamed up with Israel, England and others and this is terror on a worldwide scale. My Child, matters all over the world are going downhill from here They are going to escalate. These evil ones will use whatever weapon they have to conquer and defeat the whole world, including scalar weapons and nuclear weapons. The red light, which you see in the desert, is a scalar weapon. Before they will be stopped in their bid for the New World Order, they will kill all life. They have stolen the nuclear keys of the USA, which are now in the hands of Rumsfeld and Cheney and they will use them as they see fit. Make no mistake about it, this is 'Star Wars' against the whole world; for more and more will use their antigravity machines and their particle beam/death rays. My Child, this terror is going to escalate and more and more countries are going to enter into this terror war against America, against Israel, against England. A bloody, world war, the likes of which you cannot imagine, is at hand. Know that this is coming, My Little One. It is escalating. For mad men are running the world. Mad men are running the USA. Mad men are in control and madness, more and more madness you will see. There are no restraints on them. Only I and I, alone, can bring an end to this evil. And I tell you that the passing of this planet shall destroy much of it. But, this will not stop them. For out of the ashes of this World War III, out of the ashes of destruction, their two-faced black bird will rise. But, I tell you now that he will not have an easy time of it. No, My Child, he will not. Nevertheless, he will rise."

"My Father, I know that you must judge this evil and I am begging You to do so, or there will be none left."

"My Little One, 2004 will be a year of hell on Earth. Mark My words on it. It will be a hellish year, so all be warned. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 27<sup>th</sup> day of December, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

### Part III

#### **"A War that lasted all night! And, Lucifer tricks them all!"**

"My Father, Oh, my Precious Father in Heaven. My very soul cries out to You today. My heart mourns, my Father, It is as if my very body is bleeding from war and more war. Father, what happened last night? From around 1:00 AM until I got up at 7:40 this morning, I was in the Spirit fighting. I was up from around 2:30-3:00 AM praying, then back to bed, with more and more wars. Father, I do not know what happened, but the war was so great and the evil so thick. The evil plans of the enemy, which they had solidified, were destroyed at many levels, but Father, this is not all. It is only the beginning of a very great war and I do not understand all that I went through, but I know that many evil people were destroyed last night."

"My Little One, you are one of My mighty warriors on this Earth. You have been on the front lines for many years and I have positioned you in this battle in such a way that you will be on the front lines for long as I leave you in the Earth. My Child, much did happen last night. It was planned to be a night wherein many of you would be assassinated. But, instead of many of you being assassinated, many of them died instead. My Child, these orders have been given by Lucifer, but he knows that he cannot accomplish them; for I wish certain ones of you to live and as long as you obey Me and put Me first, you will live. As for the numbers that died mysteriously last night at my hand, these numbers were many hundred and they were all involved in the on-going murder attempts of you and others of My Loved Ones, such as Stew Webb and Jeremy Floyd."

"But, Father, what was stopped? What was it that they planned last night, that also involved the underground bases and some kind of time capsule, or something?"

"My Child, just know one thing. They had devised a scheme to blast more holes into time and their equipment and base was utterly destroyed. With it went many, many people. This scheme involved bases both under the ground and under the water as you have been told. And, yes, Pine Gap in Australia was involved! But, this scheme, this plan to create this massive destruction, was stopped. It was foiled. They will not be allowed to blast more holes into time and each attempt will be met with great death and destruction for them."

"Father, who were all these people that I kept fighting? There were so many and I knew that many of them died!"

"My Child, they were the same Luciferians in high-level positions of power all over the world, who have ordered your demise for quite some time."

"Father, have these evil ones cloned me?"

"They have tried, but everyone, who has had anything to do with this cloning is either insane, dead, or dying. This is the curse of Linda Newkirk/White Buffalo Calf Woman. They have in their hands something, which dooms them all to insanity, sudden death, plagues and bizarre circumstances. My Child, this very thing that they have done is such a great curse upon them that many, many are already dead or totally insane. This thing that they have thought to do to you is going to take out an entire scientific community. It is going to take out leaders, who are going to go insane and/or die right in front of the world. Mark My word on it, My Child. They have brought curses of indescribable severity down upon their very heads and they are reaping great destruction. Now, My Little One, I have given you a vision earlier, wherein I have sent you through a very dark door."

"Yes, my Father, and I have asked you about things that took place last night. And, you sent me through a very dark door. And, I saw a hallway with rooms on either side and a leader of a nation was in each room. Then, I saw Lucifer go into each room and he empowered the leader in each room. He touched each leader and told each one that he would make him the antichrist. I did not see him go into all rooms, only a few, but I clearly saw him impart power to George W. Bush and tell him that he is the antichrist. Then, to Putin of Russia and the same message was given to Putin. Then, to Prince Charles, making him also the antichrist. Then, to the leader of China, the same and to the leader of France the same. And, I know that there were more, but at this time cannot remember them all."

"Yes, My Child, there were others and it does not matter so much who these were; but what is important is that Lucifer empowered many to be the antichrist. This is what is important."

"Father, as You have told Me previously, the 144,000 were sealed on December 27<sup>th</sup>, 2003. At least, this was the completion of the sealing."

"This is so."

"So, on the heels of this, Lucifer gives many in power to be the antichrist?"

"This is so."

"What does this mean, Father?"

"It means chaos. It means great destruction. It means terrible war. It means terrible times for people the world over."

"But, why were they trying to blast another hole in time?"

"To override My orders. To do as they very well please without regard for any laws. This is why they lost more underground facilities and will lose more still. For, I will utterly destroy all their so-called 'time machines.'"

"Well, Father, it looks like the particle accelerator in New York will go."

"And, sooner than most realize. Know one thing, My Child, Even as their system is rising, it is falling. I am clipping the wings of Lucifer and the fallen ones and they are roaring with anger. And, I will allow certain devastation for the people are so evil, but certain things I will not allow and they are going to quickly figure this out. Yes, My Child, many of them died last night. Many. But, the world will not be made aware

of these things. However, just know that these things have come to pass. But, this is truly only the beginning. Soon, I shall send an earthquake right through the Vatican and this is only the first obvious physical sign that I am destroying the power base of Lucifer. Just know one thing, My Child. I will never leave or forsake My Loved Ones, but will use My very own over and over to utterly and completely destroy the plans of Lucifer."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 30<sup>th</sup> day of December, 2003,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Nineteen**

The following excerpt was taken from "A Message for you", which was posted on this website, on January 04, 2004. Many of you have read this warning, but you have not read what follows it. Read on for some very revealing information!

**"Imminent Plot to Blow up a Nuclear Power Plant in the State of New York"**

**January 04, 2004**

Our Cherished Brothers and Sisters, it is with a sense of urgency that we come to you today! Within the last two weeks, or so, our Father in Heaven has told me of plans of the evil ones in this country to try and pull off another "911". However, He states that what they have planned this time will make "911" look like child's play.

As I was praying today, I saw a large nuclear explosion in the Northeast part of the USA. As I prayed for more discernment regarding this nuclear explosion, our Father in Heaven gave me a vision of a nuclear power plant on a river and I heard the word, Catskill. From this brief bit of information, I knew that the power plant must be in the state of New York, but was not altogether sure. I passed this information along to Stew Webb and he came up with some information, which seemed to point toward Indian Point Nuclear Power Plant in New York State. While I am not altogether sure that this is the plant, I feel comfortable is stating that this planned attack is against a nuclear power plant in the state of New York.

With this much information, I went back to our Father in Heaven in prayer and He showed me a vision of Richard Cheney, who was looking at a map, and planning this great devastation. Alongside of him I saw Donald Rumsfeld. I did not see the Bushes, but it is surely understood that they would know very well what is going on. I asked our Father in Heaven why they wanted to target New York and New York City again and He told me that they are facing such horrendous economic problems that they want to destroy the economic seat of this country. This would surely set the stage for increased martial law across America and would set the stage for them to bring foreign troops into the streets of America as well. It would also serve to blind the people of this country to the serious economic plundering that they have done in America.

This is horrendous and we must each get into serious prayer right now before our Lord and God begging Him to intervene and stop this scheme and bring these evil ones to justice.

**The following is a most interesting dream, which was sent to us on January 06, 2004.**

**The dream would have been given to Jackie on January 05, 2004.**

Comments: Hello! I have had dreams that foretell events, since I was very young. Most of the time I don't put two and two together until much later. I read your latest message about the power plant and realized that last night's dream reinforces what you have seen. The main message was "2 bombs for 2 brothers", They were to be set off up-river from a large city surrounded by rivers/canals (like Manhattan Island). From where I was watching, up in the hills, I could see a river but also there was a lake. The other thing that made me write you was a mural that I saw on one of the city's buildings. It was a profile of a Mayan chief with Quetzal feathers, thus connection with Indian Point power station. Thank you for keeping us informed. Please pray for us all and my family-who do not want to even think about any of this!!

Name: Jackie

Jackie,

You have provided very valuable information in sharing this dream. I, too, saw a river, which was connected, to a lake and this is what I told Stew Webb to look for. I saw the mountains and heard the word, "Catskill," which is a chain of mountains in New York, but I did not know at first which power plant could be involved. But, this amount of information was enough to help find what appears to be the right plant. "Two bombs for two brothers" is most interesting and we know that there are two brothers, who were used to steal the presidency and to bring about a coup in this country! These two brothers are, of course, Jeb and George W. Bush! The large city is obviously New York City! And, the Mayan Chief is a beautiful clue in identifying the placement of these bombs.

Dear One, keep a record of all your prophetic dreams and share them with others; for you may help to stop disasters and in so doing, you will also strengthen your own faith. Thank you for giving this understanding; for it reinforces and clarifies the truth of their plans!

In view of this dream and in view of what happened below on the sixth of January, I am led to believe that they most likely had their terror attack on New York and New York City planned for January 06, 2004. But, just because they failed this time, does not mean that they have shelved their plans. To the contrary, they are just regrouping and will be back for more of the same. What horrendous and perilous times we live in and what a great tragedy that the masses do not even know what is going on!

Read on!

**"The Cheney-Bush Retaliation for the above warning!"**

**Few have heard it in the news!**

**January 06, 2004**

Early in the afternoon of the 6<sup>th</sup> of January, at around 1:00, or so, a Precious Sister called me from another state to alert me to the fact that a chemical plant had blown up very near to where we live. As I understand it, this explosion happened at a chemical plant in Conway Arkansas around 11:00 in the morning and I would not have known if she had not called. After she called, I contacted a neighbor, who



told me to be alert because the heavy chemical cloud was headed right for us. I looked out the window and immediately I saw this black, chemical cloud, which appeared to be about a mile or so away. This was not good; for we have been having winds out of the North for about three days, or so, and these Northerly winds were bringing the cloud right in our direction.

Immediately I began to pray in the Spirit! Soon, I saw the wind stop altogether and then within very few minutes a strong westerly wind came in and began to blow the poisonous cloud off to the East. This was the most amazing thing and such a beautiful miracle from our Father in Heaven! Praises to His Holy Name! The chemicals that were meant for us never touched us! Glory to His Name!!!

As the black cloud began to move off to the East, I began to pray to our Father in Heaven about the explosion in this chemical plant, and our Father in Heaven advised me that this explosion was planned. It was a well-orchestrated event. He then revealed that this explosion was a retaliation of the Bushes, Richard Cheney and his warlord Donnie Rumsfeld in the Pentagon, all because of my writing our Father's warning and exposing their plans to blow up a nuclear power plant in New York.

In looking for their satanic signature, I began to add up the numbers of the date. The date is 01-06-2004. These numbers, when added consecutively all add up to 13.  $1+6+2+4=13$ . As you should know, 13 is one of their favorite satanic numbers and you should know by now that numerology and astrology all figure heavily in all their satanic plans. (I thank David Meyer of <http://www.lasttrumpetministries.org/> for writing so many excellent newsletters about occultism in the US government and how to identify their satanic symbolism!) In addition, as I understand it, the explosion happened around 11:00 this morning, eleven obviously being another one of their favorite numbers, which we well remember from the horrors of 911.

The attack on this chemical plant is just one more act of planned terrorism against America, one that they pulled off because their plans were revealed against New York and New York City. And, being furious that they are unable to carry them out, they blew up a chemical plant near us in clear retaliation! Yes, this is the hi-jacked, satanic government of America in action!

This chemical cloud, which was meant to come right over our house, did not! Praises to the Holy Name of Jehovah Most High; for He is able to protect His own. Twenty million people in New York City are still alive, but unfortunately several are injured in Arkansas because of this explosion. The culpability for this crime leads right back to the terrorists at the head of this government. This is a tragic time in the whole world, but you have been warned that it is going to get much worse!

Get on your knees and thank our Lord and God for intervening so far and for stopping the devastation that they have planned for New York! Pray for those, who have been injured in this needless act of sabotage and destruction. Then, beg our Father in Heaven to judge these evil hoards, who are destroying this country and the whole world. Dear Ones, get serious with our Lord and God and stay serious; for in due season, you may need a west wind!

Praises to the Holy Name of our Father in Heaven, Jehovah, Most High; for He is our Everything!

Linda

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Twenty****"MOTHER OF ALL WHORES"****PART I**

"...come hither, I will show unto thee the judgement of the great whore that sitteth on many waters. 2. With whom the kings of the Earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the Earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication. 5 And, upon her forehead was a name written: "Mystery Babylon the Great, The Mother of Abominations of the Earth." 6. And, I saw the woman drunken with blood of the martyrs of Jesus... 9. The seven heads are seven hills on which the woman sits.

-- Book Of Revelation, King James Bible, Chapter 17

His real name is Karol Woityla, but almost everyone knows him as Pope John Paul II. What few realize is that this man was formerly a chemist, but not just any chemist. He was a chemist, who manufactured cyanide and then sold it to the concentration camp at Auschwitz, specifically to kill Jews and their families. One would think that after the war, this man would have been sought out and put to death for the many hundreds of thousands, if not millions that he helped to kill at this camp alone. But, this was historically not the case. According to public information, this man, Karol Woityla, was taken in by the Catholic Church in 1946 and quickly became a priest in this church. In 1958, this Dr. Death of Auschwitz became the youngest Bishop of Poland. And, quickly he rose to take over the Papacy when after only 33 days in office, the last Pope was murdered.

Within the last few days, I have received much information, which relates to the rise of Hitler, which was made possible by the huge support of the Catholic Church and I deeply thank our Dear Friend, who has so graciously supplied this information! In fact, one of the articles states that when Pope Pius XII was cardinal, he signed a concordat with Hitler. This concord denoted a writ of total accord and this concord apparently meant that Hitler was a servant of the Pope for life.

In one picture of Pope Pius XII, he had two raised fingers, which are supposed to represent his claim to power over the secular world and the church. Whom have we seen raising these two fingers (the index and the middle fingers together) in recent years?

From this research, which was given to me, I also read that Hitler and all his staff, including the entire SS were all Catholics! Is anyone surprised yet? The "fake Jews" and the Catholics, Satanists by two different names, out to destroy all of humanity!

In view of this information, which is readily available on the Internet, no one should be surprised in the least to hear that the Pope is calling for a New International Order. The following is an excerpt from his speech as posted on the Vatican website on January 01, 2004: "More and more, we see the necessity of a New International Order, that is the fruit of experience and results achieved in these last years by the

organization of the United Nations; a system able to give suitable solutions to the current problems, based on one society's integral development, on the solidarity between rich and poor countries, on the sharing of the resources and the extraordinary results of the scientific and technical progress."

Does this sound like your cup of tea? Or, like the New World Order mumbo-jumbo that it is? For, the discerning, however, there should be no doubt about the stance of the catholic hierarchy in the building of this Nazi/Satanic New World Order! From the mouth of the Pope is the evidence in his own words!

The obvious goal of the Roman Catholic Church is a one-world religion, which all the churches will obey. Through their inquisition, they have strived to do away with all Protestants for hundreds of years. The inquisition never went away. It just went underground. Through their Jesuit organization, the Catholic Church has infiltrated every major religion and every facet of governments worldwide. This push to control the world and to control all people through a one world religion is an old one, indeed; but is now coming to fruition!

In recent days, especially since the death of the Black Pope on the 13<sup>th</sup> of November, 2003, a stream of high-level members of the Catholic Church from all over the world, as well as leaders of other religions and lay people, have flooded the Vatican. The push is on the get the one world religion organized around the dictates of the Roman Catholic Church! And, as I understand it, many in secular positions from around the world have been called to the Vatican to receive their particular position in this one world religion!

#### **SINCE THE DEATH OF THE BLACK POPE**

According to information, which comes to us regarding the Vatican website, the last time the Black Pope posted a message to the people was on the 11<sup>th</sup> of November, 2003. Since he was struck down on the 12<sup>th</sup> of November and cast into the Lake of Fire on the 13<sup>th</sup> of November, there has not been a single public mention of his death in any news around the world as far as it can be determined! Since that time also, the Pope has ordained many new leaders in the Catholic Church around the world. Earlier information on the Vatican website showed that the Pope recently nominated 33 cardinals on one single day!

As I understand it, on the 16<sup>th</sup> of December, six new cardinals were appointed to the Vatican, itself, with one from each of the following countries: Italy; Sudan, Japan, and Spain and two from France. One is left wondering if these most recent cardinals have been appointed to the Vatican to replace those, whom our Father in Heaven vowed to take down with the Black Pope. As I understand it, the cardinals are appointed for life, and if this is so, whom did these most current cardinals replace in the Vatican?

It is interesting to note that on the 12<sup>th</sup> of November, 2003, Pope John Paul II gave a message, which was centered around the death of St Francis of Assisi. On the 13<sup>th</sup> of November, the White Pope celebrated a mass for the cardinals, the archbishops, and the bishops, who died in the last year.

In view of our Father in Heaven's words that He struck down the Black Pope and 69 others would follow, I am including the current information about recent known deaths in the Catholic Church. I do not know if these represent any of the 69, but I am including it for your information.

Papal Nuncio Michael Courtney, 58, an Irish national, was killed as he was traveling by car in the south of Burundi. He was reportedly shot dead by rebels. He was a Vatican ambassador. Dec 30<sup>th</sup>, 2003

On December 18<sup>th</sup>, 2003, the Vatican listed the following as deceased:

- a. Bishop Panlos Tzadua ... Ethiopia
- b. Bishop Joseph Anthony Ferrarario, Honolulu HI, USA
- c. Bishop Luiz Roberto Gomes de Arruza Guajara-Mirim Brazil
- d. Bishop Johannes Sudiarna Hadiwikarta, diSurabaya Indonesia
- e. Bishop Augustine Eugene Hornyak, O.S.B.M. Esarca Apostolico (Jesuit) Great Britain
- f. Bishop William Edward Power Canada g. Archbishop Fernando Vargas Ruizde Somocurcio, S.I. Arequipa Peru.

On the 5<sup>th</sup> of January of 2004, Pope John Paul, II announced that the "Meditations of John Paul II" will be released next May. It is reportedly a book of "deep, religious reflection" of the Pope. This same Pope, who has had two confrontations with death, states that the "Holy Mother" saved his life!" There certainly would be no need for this man to give any glory to God Almighty; for he is, after all, god on Earth!

Because the hour is exceedingly late, I am beseeching any and all, who are members of this Catholic Church cult, to divorce yourself from it immediately. I am also pleading with you to you rid yourself of any and all "Mary" idols, rosary beads, and prayer books, which have come from or are associated with this church. I earnestly hope that you will get rid of any and all "canned" prayers and that you will stand before our Lord and God and renounce any and all oaths to this church.

I have stated it before and will clearly state it again for those, who missed it the first time. The Catholic Church is the headquarters of Lucifer on Earth. This was made very clear to me at the time that the Black Pope kidnapped me and ordered my death!

At this time, more than a billion souls are prisoner to this church. More than a billion souls have taken oaths to this church and more than a billion souls pay homage and allegiance to Lucifer, who is the head of this church. More than a billion souls are prisoner to Luciferian doctrine and they know it not! I pray that you are not one of them, but if you are, it is time to walk out of the devil's den! It is time to be free; and to this end, I am including the following prayer for your freedom.

Read this prayer and then get it into your heart. It is not necessary that you repeat this prayer word for word, but that you get the basics of it in your heart. Cry out to our Lord and God from the depths of your heart! Pray with emotion and mean every word you say. Then, He will hear you.

This will seem strange to you at first, if you are a Catholic, as you have been used to reciting prayers that someone else wrote or you have been used to praying prayers out of books that were written by unknown authors many years ago. It is time to learn to pray from your heart! This is how you must pray to our Lord and God so that He will hear you and answer your prayers!

I stand in agreement with each of you, who wants to be free of this mass mind control, and I am right not praying for your freedom and deliverance!

### A PRAYER OF DELIVERANCE FROM CATHOLICISM

"Father in Heaven, in the beautiful Name of Your Precious Son, our Lord Jesus, Savior of all of mankind, I come to you today on bended knees. Father, Oh, Father hear this cry from my heart, for I have made a grievous error! Father, without even knowing that I have entered into a covenant with Lucifer, I have done so through my agreements with the Catholic Church. Out of my own ignorance, Father, I have put myself in bondage to doctrines of men and secret covenants with Lucifer, himself! Father, in so doing, I have put myself under control of Lucifer and his demons, who have instituted spiritual wickedness in High Places, and for this, Father, I am eternally sorry.

Father, I want to do what is right for myself and for my family. I want no other gods over me, Father. I only want You, Father, Jehovah, Most High. And, I want to know and have a personal relationship with Your Son, our Lord Jesus, who is the Savior of all of mankind. I accept Him as My Savior, Father, there is none other!

Father, by having in my presence statues of Mary or other replicas of things or people in Heaven, I have made a grievous error. You have commanded us not to make replicas of anything in Heaven or in the Earth, and not to honor such a thing, and I have not obeyed this. Forgive me for this, Father. Do not hold this against me; for many things I have done in ignorance.

But, now, Father, you are making me see the evils of this church to which I have entered into a covenant and I know that I have done wrong. This is why I am confessing my sins to you! And this is why I am begging you to break any yoke, any shackle, and any dark chains off me, which the devil has put on me because of my own agreement to obey and serve him through this Catholic Church.

Father, I no longer want to belong to any organization like this and I beg You to keep me free from such an organization so long as I live. This is why I am asking You, Father, to deliver me completely from the teachings of this church and to make me free through the beautiful gift of salvation, which comes only through Your Son.

Father, fill me with Your beautiful Spirit and guide me in Your holy ways so long as I live. And, Father, keep me from evil and deliver me from temptation; for Father, I desire to please you. I desire to obey you and to bring you glory. Father, I praise you and I thank you for hearing my prayer! Holy is Your Precious Name! Amen!"

Read this prayer and then get it into your heart. Then, in your own words, pray to our Lord and God with deep emotion from your heart and mean every word you say. He will hear you and He will deliver you from the blindness and deafness, which has come upon you because of your covenant with Lucifer. Don't put this off! You cannot serve two masters! You cannot serve Lucifer in the Catholic Church and our Lord Jesus and Father in Heaven at the same time. It should be enough of a shock to you to know that the Catholic Church, "god" on Earth, the Pope, is a serial killer and a NAZI, but he is now publicly calling for a world system of killing, as the world has never known! Wake up and renounce this evil system while you still can! Jesus is your only way to freedom! He came in the flesh and he sacrificed his own life that you and I might have LIFE more abundantly. It is yours for the asking! Ask for it now!

Linda

## PART II

On the morning of January 08, 2004, I had the following dream about Pamela Schuffert. As many of you may remember, this is the woman, who seemed to take great delight in spreading blasphemous, slanderous things about me, calling me a New Age false prophet and witch among other things. Our Father in Heaven gave her a warning to repent, or face her destiny in the Lake of Fire, but when he was merciful toward her and did not bring about her demise within a month, she got even louder in her assaults against me and others, even calling for people to gather up stones to stone me. I am including the following dream as our Father in Heaven has told me to do, along with the interpretation, which He has given.

### Dream

This morning, January 08, 2004, I had a dream about Pamela Schuffert. I dreamed that Dennis and I had a very large house and also a smaller house, which had been recently built, and that both set on hills. I was in the large house and everything was neat and orderly, and, I was well aware that Pamela Schuffert was there in a back room. A small, but steady stream of visitors was coming into our house to see this woman and she was regularly giving out printed information against me, particularly as regards reincarnation.

Even though, I was well aware of her behavior, I never tried to interfere with her, or stop her.

Along with her were two young children, both girls. One of them appeared to be about seven years of age and the other one was younger, maybe age five or so. The child, who appeared to be about seven years of age came to me and asked me for money for Pamela and I told her that I would have to pray about it.

Suddenly, Pamela came out of the back room, approaching me with a sealed plastic bag, which was full of dead fish. From looking at these dead fish, I knew that they were "pickled" in vinegar. And, oddly enough, among the dead fish, was a singular fish, which was fully alive and swimming freely. This struck me very strange and I began to more closely observe this fish, which had many very sharp teeth and several sharp fins.

As she handed me this bag of dead fish, I pointed to the living "piranha" and asked her why this singular fish was among those, which were obviously dead. As I looked down at the bag of fish, she said, "I will take it out." Quickly, she put her hand into the bag of fish and pulled it out. Then, while catching me still looking at the fish in the bag, she quickly threw my hair back and tried to stab me in the head, just behind the left ear, with one of the sharp fins of the piranha. I was well aware that she was trying to kill me, but felt absolutely no pain.

And, strangely enough, in spite of what she tried to do to me, I had no anger toward her. But, at this point, I knew that I would have to throw her and her two children out of my house, so I looked at her and told her that she would have to leave my house. Hurriedly, she gathered up her two children and left through the front door. Now, feeling sadness for the children, I reached through the door and gave her \$100.00. As she took the money, she said, "Well, I guess I will go to Dallas."

### Interpretation of this dream by our Father in Heaven

"My Little One, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Child, it is apparent to you that for one month, there has been a great Satanic assault against you, your husband and these works.

And, you, My Child, have become tired, very tired, weary and even sick; for you and your husband alike have been under such heavy attack. But, My Child, you are not alone; for attacks against My people the world over are escalating. But, My Little One, let all be the wiser in knowing that I am beginning to rise up in My wrath, in My anger against the enemies of My people. You will not fight alone; for you will increasingly see what I am doing for My Faithful. My Child, one reason you come to me now is for an understanding of this Pamela Schuffert dream that I gave you almost a month ago."

"Yes, my Father."

"And, you want to know if you should put this in My book; for you believe that you have written all that needs to be written. But, My Child, I gave you this dream and I want you to put this dream in My Book Nine. I want you to type it, put it there and beneath it My interpretation. Why do I want this? Because I have judged this woman and those, who have supported her continue on with a lie. Now, My Child, what questions do you have about this dream?"

"Father, this large house must be your website, <http://www.prophecies.org/>"

"It is."

"And, the smaller house is <http://www.prophecies.org.za/?/>."

"It is."

"Father, is the back room one of the chapters in Book Nine, in which she is mentioned?"

"It is."

"And, this stream of visitors is coming into our house to see what is written about her?"

"Tis so. And, from My site, they have gone to her site, where until fairly recently, she has continued to spew blasphemous things against you. Yes, My Child, you have seen this, but you have only shaken your head in dismay, wondering why I allowed her to live past the given month."

"I have wondered."

"I allowed her to live because of your own mercy toward her and because of the prayers of others on her behalf. But, did she stop the blasphemy? No, she got worse, working even harder to convince others that you are a false prophet because she lived. But, even so, My Child, I will get to this later on. In the vision, you next see two small children with her."

"Yes, my Father."

"My Child, these are two additional personalities of Pamela Schuffert. This woman has been with multiple personalities, two more besides the one, who is known. These are the two, who wrote letters to her on her site almost daily."

"Why would this little child ask me for money?"

"Did a child-like Pamela Schuffert not appeal to you when you knew her, delineating her hard times and playing on your sympathies for money?"

"Father, I never thought of it like this. I just felt that we should help her as she was in need. This was an act of love toward her, Father, on our behalf, and nothing more."

"I know this, My Child; but you and your husband helped her and she tried to destroy you ."

"I know, Father, and this makes me feel very sad."

"My Little One, there is too much of this going on in this world and I am judging this evil. Enough is enough!"

"My Father, tell me about the sealed bag, which is full of fish and vinegar."

"My Child, this is what Pamela Schuffert sent you . She has given you vinegar. She has poured out acidic words upon you and she has gathered up the dead fish, the spiritually dead and has given them to you as a gift, all of them pickled in the vinegar that she has poured upon them."

"Father, tell me about the Piranha fish."

"It is a very nasty demon, who has possessed this woman for a very long time. Pamela Schuffert has been a victim of satanic ritual abuse. She was brought up in this and this is a part of her make-up. Through her religiosity, which has been a front, she has sought to cover up who she really has been all along. Through her self-righteousness, she has fooled many people as she fooled you for a while. Through her witchcraft, which has been at the core of her spiritual makeup, she actually tried to kill you in the spirit. My Child, this woman has never been free, but has always been under mind control of the Satanists and they have continued to pick her up and to use her two alternate personalities in satanic rituals, even in one great ritual against you wherein they tried to kill you. Now, when this happened, you were not expecting it. But, I tell you that it happened one night after you were on a radio show. This ritual was to instantly kill you by making you have a massive stroke."

"Father, I know the incident You speak of. I remember how they sent something horrible over the phone and I felt a severe pain in my left ear; but You intervened, Father, and stopped this."

"Yes, My Child, I did; but if I had not done this, you would be dead. Instead, you did not die. But, this woman was hit with the stroke, instead. One of the last things that she wrote was about feeling dizzy and saying that she was under attack. No, My Child, she was on the attack and she merely reaped what she sowed. And, no, My Child, this did not happen to her because you have any anger or malice toward her. It happened to her because she tried to kill you. Now, My Child, you have thrown her out of your house."

"Father, how did I do this?"

"My Little One, her chat room was closed. And, you ask, 'Why?' Pamela Schuffert can no longer hurl wild accusations against you; for she has gone South, where it is very hot."

"But why would I give money to the children if she would be going south?"

"My Child, this is not your money, but My money, which is coming from My house and it is My payment to her for what she has done. And, it is 10X10."

"Father, what does 10X10 mean?"



"It simply means that My judgement upon her is complete. I gave her grace and she abused My grace. With this My judgement is complete."

"And, Father, in the vision I saw that her spiritual robe was filthy dirty. Her clothes beneath it were filthy dirty and she was very fat. Father, does this represent her true spiritual state?"

"Yes, My Child! All, who want to be with Me and My Son will repent and get their spiritual robes white and pure, or they will share the fate of Pamela Schuffert. Any can talk, talk, talk and any can live a self-righteous life; and these fool many. But, these all have their place in the Lake of Fire. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 7<sup>th</sup> day of February, 2004,

Linda Newkirk

White Buffalo Calf Woman

### **PART III**

#### **The Dream of the "Second Sun"**

There are many pictures circulating on the Internet, which show an object near the sun, which appears to be a second sun. This second sun is very bright and seems to rise with the sun and to set with the sun. Many are seeing this in the sky and many have thought it to be Niburu, also known as Planet X. I have even thought that this must be the incoming planet as well, even though the ancient writings clearly state that Niburu is red. Even so, it is easy to believe what others put out and this is why I went to our Father in Heaven at the urging of a Dear Brother, asking Him for further clarification as regards this object. I asked Him to give me a dream so that I would not get His words mixed up with anything that I might have in my mind about this incoming planet.

On the night of January 14<sup>th</sup>, He gave me a most interesting dream. In this dream, I was working alongside a few in a house, when one said, "Come to the window and look at this." I went to the window and looking out, I saw the "second sun." I looked at the real Sun and I also noticed that it was about 3:20 PM and that the sun was still relatively high in the sky, but this second sun was closer to the horizon, possible about 10 to 15 degrees above the horizon. As I looked at the second sun, it suddenly began to move off to the left and I was very surprised in this. As I watched it, this "second sun" stopped in its motion and began to stand still. Suddenly, the color of this very bright "second sun" began to change from a brilliant white light to a deep yellow, almost the color or prepared mustard.

I thought this was very strange, but it got even more strange when a green substance began to drip down the face of this "second sun." It appeared as if someone had take green paint, about the color of army green, and began to drip it over the round face of the "second sun." Suddenly and without any indication that such a thing would take place, these colors disappeared. The "second sun" disappeared; and I saw in its place a huge spacecraft, absolutely huge. Soon, this spacecraft began to move and disappeared quickly out of sight. A few moments later, I was aware that this craft was near to us and what happened then is of a personal nature and I will not share this.

What our Lord and God was showing me is that this very bright object, which is almost as bright as the Sun is His abode. After all, He is the Lord of Hosts of Heaven! Praises to His Holy Name!

**The Abode of our Lord and God*****Our Father's Interpretation of the above dream!***

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Little One, I have given you the dream last night so that you will know that what is being called Niburu is neither Niburu nor is it any portal to other stars as some say. This is the heavenly abode of My Son and even of myself from time to time. It is cloaked in My glory and as you saw in the dream, it is very bright, and day by day it will grow in brightness. My Little One, Niburu is coming and is clearly visible; but I stress again that this "double sun" as some call it is not Planet X, but is a planet of My own creation. This is what you need to know and as you have had a question about this, I have shown this to you in a dream, that you may be the wiser, and that others will know that what is being touted as Niburu is not. Niburu is seen as a red star, not a star of great light or brightness. Remember this difference. I am Your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God.

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 15<sup>th</sup> day of January, 2004,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

**FROM THE MOUNTAIN PROPHECIES****Book IX****Chapter Twenty-One****"The Warnings of our Lord and God are soon coming to an end!"****PART I****"A warning to the Governing Body of the USA"**

"My Precious Father, I come to You today with specific questions. Father, You know that I received a vision from a Dear Brother in Our Lord two days past and that this vision appeared to show smoke and fire coming out of the front door of the Capitol of the USA. Father, I seek You in this; for it appears to me that this governing body may be in serious danger."

What has been sent to you and what you have surmised is correct, My Child, You know well that on the 24<sup>th</sup> day of November 2003, I tore up My contract with the wayward government of the USA. And, because of this, My Child, save they repent of their evil and come back to Me, the God of Israel, Jehovah, Most High, I shall readily destroy this governing body."

"But, Father, You will not do it, per se."

"No, My Child, but I will allow Lucifer to move against it and destroy it; for the whole governing body is corrupt. There is not one, who is not bought and sold and because of this, there is not one, who can be trusted to do what is right. For, when the money flows, they lap it up. And, where the money flows, they all follow.

Yes, My Child, George W. Bush is possessed of great evil and he dances with Lucifer. He has seen the opposition in the congress, opposition to him and to his plans, and Lucifer has put the thought in there. The intent is there and George W. Bush and his fellow anarchists will be successful, save this governing body repents in great measure and turns from evil. For, I, Myself, will allow it.

My Little One, all across America, you as a nation, will either repent in a great way and come back to me, honoring My laws of morality, or you are finished as a nation. Long, I have pleaded with you, but my days of pleading are fast coming to an end.

I repeat Myself. What has been sent to you through this vision is true! And, this and worse will come to pass if those in power do not repent, come back to Me, and honor My commandments."

"Father, this is dreadful."

"It is, My Child, and one would think that they would have learned their lesson from being anthraxed by the Bushes and their cohorts in crime. But, they learned nothing. Instead, these very whores gave George W. Bush and his cohorts in crime the Patriot Act on a silver platter. They voted for it and never read it. And, even so as the bars were going up around them, they applauded the Patriot Act. Now that they work in an armed fortress and every word on their telephones is monitored, do they feel any safer?"

No, My Child, they do not; for they have given away your constitutional rights to mad men. They have signed away your government to anarchists. And, as never before in the history of this land, they have given a leader unparalleled power to invade another country for oil and to continue to carry out such attacks against other countries on a whim.

Oh, what a clever war the war on terror; but did I not tell you in the book of Leviticus that I would put terror over any nation when this nation becomes evil? So, I, Myself, have assigned this terror to this nation and you, as a nation, will repent, or perish. And, this means that the governing body of this nation! These bought and paid-for whores will circumspectly survey their lives, clean them up spiritually and come back to Me, or they will soon be out of a job and you, as Americans, will not have to be concerned with a government, which has sold you down the Satanic drain. With this, we shall stop for now. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 21<sup>st</sup> day of January, 2004,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

The following is a vision, which was sent to me by a Dear Brother. Read it and weep; for the above warning from our Lord and God is given as further revelation about this Brother's vision. Not many days past this Brother's vision, the Bushes and their cronies sent the so-called ricine scare into the Senate. They even sent some to the White House! And, not even trying to hide their identity, they stated that "Fallen Angel" sent this poison.

We must note as well that the "ricining" of the Senate mail took place at the same time that this governing body was threatening to alter or do away with the Patriot Act. This very governing body was first anthraxed by the Bushes and their cohorts in crime to make sure that they voted for the Patriot Act, sight unseen, and now that they want to do away with it, they are ricined! Attorney General Ashcroft has also plainly stated that George W. Bush will veto the decisions of the House and Senate if they make alterations to the Patriot Act that are not pleasing to him!

### **A's Vision**

JaHWeH has given me a vision on the morning of 17<sup>th</sup> of January. This was a very short vision but even this means a lot to me as this feels allot like Father's voice in my ears although I ask Him to show me humility every day. I saw this after I studied the word in the morning and went to sleep again after that and when I awoke JaHWeH showed me:

I saw a building that looked like a roman roof structure that had two pillars on the side. The double doors of the building were open and black smoke was coming from it and moving out to the right of the building into the air. First I didn't understand what this building was. I thought that it had something to do with our legal structure here in South Africa but then I saw a clip from Mark S. Watson's site and I recognized the building that I saw in the vision. This was the AMERICAN SENATE that was destroyed! And then my brother in law confirmed that he had the same idea when I told him the vision but he kept quiet not to influence me.

And, Dear Ones, this may very well come to pass at some point in time. When this governing body wakes up, if it ever does, and decides to go against the New World Order plans, they may very well be destroyed! Years ago, I saw Saddam Hussein take chains and wrap these chains around the congress of the USA and pull it down. I do not actually believe that Saddam Hussein will take actual chains and pull down the Senate and the House of the USA, but let us look at the facts for a moment!

By this time, most discerning people are aware that the 911 tragedy was known well in advance and was orchestrated by those in the highest levels of this government, along with the Israeli Mossad, other fake Jews in America, and the English crown. When we follow the chain of events, which has come about because of this tragedy, we can accurately see the reasons for blowing up these buildings in New York City.

Out of this tragedy, our constitutional rights were taken away through the Patriot Act. The Congress, as stated earlier, and as most know, never read this bill, but voted for it anyway, as they were anthraxed into a state of fear and controlled and manipulated this way.

Because these buildings were supposedly brought down by Arab terrorists, the Bushes and their fake Jew counterparts, as well as the British Crown, had their obvious reasons to make war with the Arabs, take over the world's oil supply, get rid of the enemies of Israel, and begin to prepare Israel for the rule of the Antichrist.

You must admit that their plans went like clockwork for a while. Then, slowly people began to wake up and smell the rot and the filth. But, even so, what has been done about anything? The 911 investigation has gone into the ground thus far! And, now that people all over America want the Patriot Act repealed, the Bushes and their fake Jew counterparts are well-prepared to nuke America before they will give it up!

So, how will Saddam Hussein put any chains around this governing body and bring it down? Think about it! The very fact that the governing body of the USA gave President Bush unparalleled authority to strike a country and make war, based solely on suspicion, without any provocation, is insane! But, this is what they did when they gave him the right to make war with Iraq and other countries as he sees fit. This very decision to make war against millions and millions of people, all based on raw and ruthless aggression and greed, is the same kind of thing that has started huge wars in past years. Will this very decision lead to the dissolution of the Congress of the USA?

If we consider this past vision, which our Lord and God gave me, we see that this may very well come to pass! How will this happen? I do not know, but the Senate has been attacked twice in recent years, both times by the Bushes and their fake Jew and Royal counterparts! Don't think that this will not happen. The anarchists will do anything to achieve power and they will do anything to stay in power! And, because they are bought and paid-for whores, our Father in Heaven may allow it!

## PART II

"My Beloved Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. Yes, My Child, it is a tumultuous time the world over. Great and horrendous changes are at hand and the masses sleep on. The blind are more blind and the deaf, more deaf, the confounded more confounded. But, those, who really love Me and who put Me first know the hour and the day. They know that My judgement is upon

the Earth and that this very judgement is roaring in upon the whole Earth, like a black cloud. The wise see. They know and they understand; but the ignorant sleep on.

Yes, My Child, even as you are thinking it, the days of My warnings to an errant people are almost over.

As you are well aware, My Child, few warnings are being spoken out of the mouths of any of My prophets. Yes, My Child, there are some here and a few there, but in all, the numbers are few and the warnings are becoming increasingly scarce. For, I am shutting up the mouths of My prophets and the ones that I have not shut up, I have cut off. For, as I have told you in the past, I have cleaned up My prophets to such a degree that there are few, who are left. But, of the ones, who are left, the days of warning are all but come to an end."

"And, Father, this grieves me so for soon billions will die and they will never know what hit them."

"They will not; but the righteous among them need not fear. It is the lost and rebellious, who are the greatest numbers, who will be cast into fear and darkness."

"But, Father, You know that we have tried to reach the people. I only regret that more people did not come forth to help with the translations of these works. And, still Father, in the few remaining months that we have, You could still provide these translators, but this is all up to You."

"Yes, My Child, many will miss the heavenly rewards they could have had; for when they saw the opportunity to help, they did not. These prophecies are My current words to My people. They are full of wisdom, blessings and warnings to My people; yet few the world over will realize them."

"Father, it is late; but You can still open many doors for Your words to get out and in the end it is up to You!"

"And, open doors, I shall, even in the midst of unlikely places; for I know your constant prayers for salvation of the greatest numbers of souls and it will not go unanswered!"

"My Child, just this past year, many warnings to you saved the lives of countless millions. I gave you the word and you and others helped to get it out. Few realize what an impact these warnings have had on world events. The prayers of the righteous have stopped much calamity. But, now, My Child, the time of warning is fast coming to an end. Soon, I will cease to warn publicly of these impending calamities; for this is My judgement and I am allowing it to come upon the world. If you recall, My Child, in the past I have opened up radio shows for you to speak on to give My warnings, but now I am systematically closing these doors. My Child, I am doing this; for I am ceasing to warn a rebellious people. Those, who would be warned, have been warned; but I am ceasing to warn a proud, a rebellious and a stiff-necked people. Just as I shut Jeremiah's mouth after a while and just as I shut Ezekiel's mouth after a while, I will soon shut your mouth as to giving more warnings to these people. And, when you open it to anyone, it will be because I open it.

Yes, My Child, I have a few more prophecies to give and these will make up all, or part of Book Ten and I have prophecies for certain of My people, who are scattered and I will give you these. But, as far as the rebellious people of this land, who do not want to hear My words, they shall not hear them. As for as the churches, who mock and scorn My warnings, they will not receive them.

But, to those, who will hear, I say one sentence: 'It is late, very late, and it is not only past time to build the ark, it will soon be time to enter it. With this, My Child, we shall stop for now. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 29<sup>th</sup> day of January, 2004,  
Linda Newkirk  
White Buffalo Calf Woman

### PART III

"My Precious Child, I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God. My Little One, as you sit today and as you hear the clock ticking, know one thing: Time is running out for this Earth as you know it to be. I have warned and I have warned and I have warned; and while many more are informed, few have turned to Me. Few have repented! The world over, few have repented! And, fewer believe that the Earth, as you know it, is about to be destroyed. Yes, My Little One, the Earth is wobbling back and forth like a drunk man. Many are seeing the fulfillment of Isaiah, Chapter 24 and they do not even know that this word is being fulfilled.

Will this be stopped? My Child, the time of the warnings is fast coming to an end. The Satanists are holing up in the ground; for they believe that they will all survive the catastrophes unscathed, but many will be sadly mistaken. Many will perish in their holes. Yes, My Child, they are sure that the greatest numbers of you will die and they will inherit the Earth. And, they are correct in one thing. The greatest numbers of you will die; but their inheritance will be short-lived."

"Father, they have a scheme with the great pyramid, wherein they are trying to clean the viruses out of a very large crystal, thereby moving the Earth into a different timeline and averting the Planet X catastrophe."

"My Little One, you know that I know all about this. These are the same ones at it again. The same ones out to play God. But, have they found anyone?"

"Not that I know of."

"No, My Child, for such a one must have a specific genetic code to be able to change the corruption in this crystal and they do not have this person. This is one reason they wanted you to work for them and this is another reason that they have worked to clone you and have gone insane and died in great numbers. My Child, this code is within your genetic makeup and you will not be going back to Egypt. You will not be working in this pyramid and you will not serve the New World Order agenda."

"NO, my Father, I will not; for I desire Your will and only Your will and in no way do I wish to go back to Egypt in any way. Let the New Agers go there. So, Father, they want play God and they are getting desperate?"

"They are; for they desire more time for their own evil agenda, but this dispensation is coming to an end, whether they like it or not. And, what world kingdom they have will be short-lived. Make no mistake about it."

"So, Father, this planet is very near and it will soon flip the Earth?"

"My Child, the Earth wobbles like a drunk man and then it is turned upside down."

"How long, Father?"

"My Little One, if I told the masses six weeks, would they believe? If I said, 'six months,' would they believe? If I said, 'a year,' would they believe? Most want to know the time so that they know how long they have before judgement hits. But, they have no plans to repent. My Child, it matters not if it is six months, one year, or six years. What matters is the spiritual condition of one's heart, and if one will not live righteously and obey Me, all the wisdom and all the knowledge in the world is irrelevant. My Child, I have had enough of warning a wicked and errant people the world over. My days of warning them are coming to an end. And, with this, My Child, shall follow the great judgements. This chain of judgements has been set into motion and will not be stopped until the return of My Son."

"Father, what was the thing that set these judgements into motion and means that we will not turn back?"

"The opening of the Fifth Seal."

"Then, this has set these judgements into motion and now we are getting into the midst of it."

"Yes, My Child, and you are only entering the severe times. You, as a nation, and you, as a world, have seen nothing yet."

"So, Father, You have warned the people and those, who are going to listen, have more or less listened."

"This is so."

"Father, this is sad."

"It is, My Child; but at the same time, it is a New Day for My Faithful. It is a New Day of mighty miracles and beautiful spiritual blessings. It is not a time of worldliness or greed; but a time of simple faith and deep spirituality; and through all the travails, I am going to clean up those, who are left."

So, My Child, as I conclude Book Nine, let all know that even now the Earth, itself, is breaking up in many ways. This is a very sick planet and I will no longer tolerate what I am seeing. Let all accept and repent while they can or die in their rebellion. The line is drawn and there will be no turning back."

"You know, Father! You have intervened so many times and You have stopped the evil ones over and over and I truly believe that many think that you will intervene again and stop this planet."

"Let them believe as they will. The wise ones will heed My warnings. I am your Father in Heaven, yea Jehovah, Most High God."

As witnessed, dictated and recorded this 31<sup>st</sup> day of January, 2004,

Linda Newkirk

White Buffalo Calf Woman

My heart's desire is that each of you takes the words of this book very seriously, and that you will effectively change your lives so that you are walking the Straight and Narrow Way! We have so little time left! --Linda